

MODERN PROVERBS AND WISDOM FOR THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

[VOLUME 6]

....*"I will walk at liberty, for I seek Your precepts"..... Psalm 119:45 NASB*

....*"My mouth will speak wisdom, and the meditation of my heart [spirit] will be understanding. I will incline my ear to a proverb".... Psalm 49:3-4 NASB*

"modern" - characteristic of present and recent time; contemporary;

"proverb" - a wise saying or precept; a short, memorable, and often highly condensed saying embodying, especially with bold imagery, some commonplace fact or experience [*in this case, the absolute Truth of God's Word*];

[3001] Praise is the "antidote" for hope "deferred".

"antidote" - something that prevents or counteracts injurious or unwanted effects; anything that counteracts or relieves a harmful or unwanted condition;

"defer" - to put off to a future time; delay;

....*"Hope deferred makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled [coming into manifestation] is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB*

....*"Sing for joy in the LORD, O you righteous ones; Praise is becoming to the upright".... Psalm 33:1 NASB*

....*"Be exalted, O LORD, in Your strength; We will sing and praise Your power".... Psalm 21:13 NASB*

.....*"It is good to give thanks to the LORD and to sing praises to Your name, O Most High; To declare Your lovingkindness in the morning and Your faithfulness by night".... Psalm 92:1-2 NASB*

....*"I will give thanks to the LORD with all my heart; I will tell of all Your wonders. I will be glad and exult in You; I will sing praise to Your name, O Most High".... Psalm 9:1-2 NASB*

[3002] Truth "integrates". Absolute Trust integrates "fully".

"integrate" - to bring together into a whole [*in this case, one's entire being {spirit, soul and body}*]; unify;

Latin: **"integrare"** - to make whole; restore; renew;

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the Truth [the Word of God], and the Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free".... John 8:32 KJV*

[3003] The ongoing fruit of the "principle of self-justification" at work in one's life manifests with the *[negative]* "projection" upon others of what is in "their" heart and soul *[mind, will, emotions]*.

The only ones who "accuse" others of not walking in faith and love are those who, themselves, do not walk in faith and love.

"project" - to externalize and attribute something, such as an emotion, to someone or something else;

"accuse" - to find fault with;

Latin: "accusare" - to charge with a crime;

"fault-finding" - the act of pointing out faults, especially faults of a petty nature; carping; tending to find fault; disposed to complain or object;

....*"you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation*

....*"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [spirit] the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

....*"as he [a man/woman] thinketh [imagines] in his/her heart [spirit], so is he/she".... Proverbs 23:7 NASB*

....*"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

[3004] If one allows *[through a "maintained" fear]* any ground from which a "spirit of rejection"

can work then it is certain that the desire to justify themselves will remain strong - thus allowing a spirit of self-righteousness to work through them.

"self-righteousness" - confidence in one's "own" righteousness [*goodness {in this case, apart from the "finished work" of Christ}*], especially when smugly moralistic and intolerant of others; pride in one's own virtues;

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [*trust*], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

[3005] The "entrance" of Absolute Truth "displaces" trauma - from the inside [*inner man, spirit*] out [*soul {mind, will emotions} and body*].

"trauma" - a severely disturbing experience that leads to lasting psychological or emotional impairment; wounds that result from sudden physical injury or violence;

"displace" - to take the place of; replace; supplant; the displacing in space of one mass by another [*in this case, the Glory {Love} of God {the Light and Power of God's Word} displacing all that which had been established by the Enemy {in darkness}*];

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [*into one's heart {spirit}*] give light [*revelation*]; their unfolding gives understanding [*discernment and comprehension*]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [*reverence*] of God [*thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}*]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[3006] If one is faithful to bring EVERY thought captive to a revelation of God's Word [*on an ongoing basis*] THEN it is certain that EVERY word they speak and EVERY action they carry out will be the spontaneous fruit of that faithfulness - empowering them to a perfect obedience on all fronts.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

[3007] All of God's people are "empowered" to forgive but many "choose" not to.

"choose" - to select from a number of possibilities; pick by preference; to prefer or decide to do something;

.... "[Now having received the Holy Spirit {Who is the Spirit of Love}, and being led and directed by Him] if you forgive the sins of anyone, they are forgiven [released]; if you retain the sins of anyone, they [the effects of that sin] are retained [both in your life and in their life]"
John 20:23 The Amplified Translation

[3008] All "true ministry" has its origin in "the place of Ascension".

"the place of Ascension" - the place of the fullness of one's authority - their true spiritual positioning, in Christ;

.... "the one who says he abides in Him [Christ] ought himself to walk in the same manner as He [Jesus] walked [in the time of His earthly ministry]" 1 John 2:6 NASB

THEREFORE

.... "let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God], the author and perfecter of faith" Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

.... "And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]" Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation

"intellect" - the power or faculty of the mind by which one knows or understands, as distinguished from that by which one feels and that by which one wills; the understanding; the faculty of thinking and acquiring knowledge;

.... "Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God" Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

[3009] Rebellion and the "spirits of disheartenment" work hand in hand.

"dismay" - to fill with consternation or apprehension; dishearten and depress; an onrush of reproach causing downheartedness;

.... "Then He said to me, "Son of man, stand on your feet that I may speak with you!" As He spoke to me the Spirit entered me and set me on my feet; and I heard Him speaking to me. Then He said to me, "Son of man, I am sending you to the sons of Israel, to a rebellious people who have rebelled against Me; they and their fathers have transgressed against Me to this very day. I am sending you to them who are stubborn and obstinate children, and you shall say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD.' As for them, whether they listen or not - for they are a rebellious house - they will know that a prophet has been among them. And you, son of man,

neither fear them nor fear their words, though thistles and thorns are with you and you sit on scorpions; neither fear their words nor be dismayed [disheartened] at their presence, for they are a rebellious house. But you shall speak My words to them whether they listen or not, for they are rebellious".... Ezekiel 2:1-7 NASB

...."I have sent you to them who should listen to you; yet the house of Israel will not be willing to listen to you, since they are not willing to listen to Me. Surely the whole house of Israel is stubborn and obstinate....."Go, shut yourself up in your house. As for you, son of man, they will put ropes on you and bind you with them so that you cannot go out among them. Moreover, I will make your tongue stick to the roof of your mouth so that you will be mute and cannot be a man who rebukes them, for they are a rebellious house. But when I speak to you, I will open your mouth and you will say to them, 'Thus says the Lord GOD.' He who hears, let him hear; and he who refuses, let him refuse; for they are a rebellious house".... Ezekiel 3:6b-7, 24b-27 NASB

[3010] One of the spontaneous fruit of "self-righteousness" is the continued pursuit in one's life to establish themselves as being "right" *[in their own thinking]* in all things at all times - not based upon a revelation of God's Word *[Will]* but, rather through the establishing of a false security in their own lives - a "false security" that is "maintained" by their "own" thoughts, words and actions.

"self-righteousness" - confidence in one's "own" righteousness *[goodness {in this case, apart from the "finished work" of Christ}]*, especially when smugly moralistic and intolerant of others; pride in one's own virtues;

...."seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB

"independent" - not reliant upon; not influenced or controlled by *[in this case, not yielded to the Word and Spirit of God]*;

...."Trust in the LORD with ALL your heart and do not lean on your own understanding [independent thought]. In ALL your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight. Do NOT be wise in your own eyes; Fear [reverence] the LORD and turn away from evil".... Proverbs 3:5-7 NASB

[3011] A continual thanksgiving is also a mainstay of "true corresponding action" - for it aligns itself with an absolute faith and trust in the Father and His Word.

...."Oh give thanks to the LORD, call upon His name; Make known His deeds among the peoples. Sing to Him, sing praises to Him; Speak of all His wonders. Glory in His holy name; Let the heart of those who seek the LORD be glad. Seek the LORD and His strength; Seek His face continually".... Psalm 105:1-4 NASB

...."O LORD my God, I will give thanks to You forever".... Psalm 30:12 NASB

...."I will give thanks to the LORD with all my heart; I will tell of all Your wonders. I will be glad and exult in You; I will sing praise to Your name, O Most High".... Psalm 9:1-2 NASB

...." It is good to give thanks to the LORD and to sing praises to Your name, O Most High; To declare Your lovingkindness in the morning and Your faithfulness by night".... Psalm 92:1-2 NASB

...."Let us come before His presence with thanksgiving, Let us shout joyfully to Him with psalms. For the LORD is a great God and a great King above all gods".... Psalm 95:2-3 NASB

[3012] True corresponding action begins and "ends" [until "manifestation"] with one's words.

...."You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB

[3013] "Soul ministry" is the Devil's ministry [the ministry of darkness]!

"soul ministry" - reaches only another's soul [mind, will emotions] - imparting a flow of death and darkness to both the one who ministers and the ones they minister to,

...."See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, rather than according to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 NASB

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3014] Words produce "desire" [godly or ungodly] - and words [godly or ungodly] fulfil desires.

...."You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

...."If you abide in [have living communion with] Me, and My words abide [dwell] in you

[your heart], ask [demand, command] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life][Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

[3015] Trust is an act of the heart *[one's spirit]*.

...."When I am afraid, I will put my trust in You".... Psalm 56:3 NASB

...."He/she who gives attention [preeminence] to the Word shall find good, and blessed is he/she who trusts in the Lord".... Proverbs 16:20 NASB

[3016] The "temporal realm" will obey you because it hears the Father's Voice in your voice - ruling and reigning, authoritatively.

"authoritative proclamation" - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust *[empowered by a "spirit of faith"]* - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power *[in Christ]* into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

...."And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain [obstacle], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms on an ongoing basis] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3017] Everything is hard "under the sun" *[in the "world"]*. Nothing is too hard IN the Son.

...."Looking at them, Jesus said, "With people it is impossible, but not with God; for all things are possible with God".... Mark 10:27 NASB

....*"The integrity [faithfulness] of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness [wilfulness, contrariness] of transgressors shall destroy them [cause them to perish]"....*
Proverbs 11:3 KJV

....*"Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is hard"....* Proverbs 13:15 KJV

....*"I can do all things through Him [the Anointed One {Christ} and His Anointing {the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Christ}] Who [which] strengthens me"....* Philippians 4:13 NASB

[3018] It is a "selfish trust" exercised by those who "trust" in people *[and themselves]* above the Father *[and above His Word]* - for their "own" sake and security *[false and counterfeit peace]*.

"trust" - reliance on the integrity, strength, ability, surety, etc., of a person or thing;

....*"And those who know [gain a revelation of] Your Name WILL put their trust in You, for You, O LORD, have not forsaken those who seek You"....* Psalm 9:10 NASB

[3019] A "true" trust is motivated by one's Love for the Father based on a "confidence" in His true Nature and Character as revealed in His Word - through the Holy Spirit to their heart *[spirit, inner man]*.

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]"....* Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

....*"If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the Truth [the Word of God], and the Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free"....* John 8:31-32 KJV

[3020] How can one expect to be free *[enter into perfect liberty {healing, divine restoration}]* through the exercising of "reason" and "logic" when, in reality, it is the "originator" of *[worldly]* reason and logic that bound them and stole from them in the first place.

"logic" - the science concerned with the principles of valid reasoning and correct inference either deductive or inductive; the apparently inevitable chain of events involved in an outcome etc.

"reason" - seeks to explain or justify an action by citing facts, circumstances, together with the workings of the mind on them; a motive or cause for an action, belief, thought etc. justification;

"reasoning" - the mental process of drawing conclusions from known or presumed facts;

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

....*"the god of this world has blinded the minds of the unbelieving so that they might not see the light of the gospel of the glory of Christ, who is the image of God".... 4 NASB*

....*"Do not be conformed to this world (this age), [fashioned after and adapted to its external, superficial customs], but be transformed (changed) by the [entire] renewal of your mind [by its new ideals and its new attitude], so that you may prove [for yourselves] what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God, even the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect [in His sight for you]".... Romans 12:2 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror *[through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience]* the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words *[into one's heart {spirit}]* give light *[revelation]*; their unfolding gives understanding *[discernment and comprehension]*".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; And ye shall know *[gain a revelation of]* the Truth *[the Word of God]*, and the Truth *[that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart]* shall make *[and keep]* you free".... John 8:31-32 KJV*

[3021] The decree *[proclamation]* of God's Word sets in motion the "law of displacement". As one consistently decrees *[proclaims]* words that are in alignment with a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will then it is certain that ALL that is apart from Him *[Love]* within them *[spirit, soul and body]* will SURELY be displaced *[expelled]* and replaced completely by His *[the Father's]* divine Provision.

Indeed, when one decrees *[proclaims]* a thing *[on an ongoing basis]* THEN light will SURELY shine upon their path - releasing divine Wisdom *[revelation]* to them *[in their inner man, spirit]* a Wisdom that will show them what to do, and how to proceed.

"displacement" - to occupy the place of; replace; supplant;

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words *[into one's heart {spirit}]* give light *[revelation]*; their unfolding gives understanding *[discernment and comprehension]*".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"You will also decree *[proclaim]* a thing, and it will be established for you; And light*

[the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}] ".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB

[3022] Those who fear the Truth will remain bound to "lies".

...."You [Pharisee] are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth because there is NO truth in him. Whenever he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own nature, for he is a liar and the father of lies".... John 8:44 NASB

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

[3023] The Father will move Heaven and earth for His beloved ones in this hour.

"Kingdom" - the domain [sphere] wherein the spiritual sovereignty of God or Jesus Christ extends, whether in heaven or on earth;

...."All Your works shall give thanks to You, O LORD, And Your godly ones shall bless You. They shall speak of the glory of Your kingdom And talk of Your power; To make known to the sons of men Your mighty acts And the glory of the majesty of Your kingdom. Your kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, And Your dominion endures throughout all generations".... Psalms 145:10-13 NASB

...."Your kingdom come. Your will be done, on earth as it is in heaven".... Matthew 6:10 NASB

...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], AND THEN all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

[3024] If one continually justifies [holds on to] their "victimization" then they remain a victim.

If one chooses to continually acknowledge who they are IN Christ THEN it is certain that they will overcome in ALL things - and, in the process, walk in the place of continuous victory *[as a "victor" in Christ]*.

"victimization" - the act or fact of blaming others for the hardships one encounters in life: that school of thought says that victimization is an attitude: you may have no control over what happens to you, but you can control what you do with it *[in this case, hold fast, in faith, to the absolute Truth of God's Word. Thus, allowing the revelation of the "Spiritual Reality" of who they are IN Christ enter into their spirit {inner man} - displacing the lies and actions {past and present} of the Enemy]*;

"victor" - a person who has overcome *[past tense]* or defeated *[past tense]* an adversary; conqueror;

....*"My mouth shall tell [speak] of Your righteousness and of Your salvation all day long".... Psalm 71:15 NASB*

FOR

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Who will separate us from the love of Christ? Will tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? Just as it is written, 'FOR YOUR SAKE WE ARE BEING PUT TO DEATH ALL DAY LONG; WE WERE CONSIDERED AS SHEEP TO BE SLAUGHTERED.' But in all these things we overwhelmingly conquer through Him who loved us. For I am convinced that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor things present, nor things to come, nor powers, nor height, nor depth, nor any other created thing, will be able to separate us from the love of God, which is IN Christ Jesus our Lord".... Romans 8:35-39 NASB*

....*"But Jesus said to him, "No one, after putting his hand to the plow and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God".... Luke 9:62 NASB*

....*"Brethren, I do not regard myself as having laid hold of [it] yet; but one thing [I do:] forgetting what [lies] behind and reaching forward to what [lies] ahead, I press on toward the goal for the prize of the upward call of God in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 3:13-14 NASB*

[3025] True "authority" is delegated, instituted and put into motion with "words" *[the word of command, authorization, proclamation]*.

"authoritative proclamation" - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's

Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust *[empowered by the "spirit of faith"]* - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power *[in Christ]* into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

....*"the word of the king is authoritative".... Ecclesiastes 8:4 NASB*

....*"But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

[3026] Wrong thinking *[if held to]*, ultimately, leads to wrong speaking - and wrong speaking *[on an ongoing basis]*, ultimately, leads to wrong *[unrighteous]* actions.

"wrong" - not correct or truthful *[in this case, misalignment with a revelation of God's Word]*;

"misalignment" - improperly or badly adjusted or aligned; out of line or position;

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[3027] There is NO deficiency in the Father - or in His Kingdom.

"deficient" - lacking an adequate or proper supply; incompleteness; defective;

"the Kingdom" - the "realm"*[sphere of existence]* wherein the "true" Christian life is lived out to its fullest; the sphere in which Jesus truly reigns as Lord in one's life; the position from which ALL true Kingdom-position and service begins and is maintained;

....*"For this reason I say to you, do not be worried about your life, [as to] what you will eat or what you will drink; nor for your body, [as to] what you will put on. Is not life more than food, and the body more than clothing? "Look at the birds of the air, that they do not sow, nor reap nor gather into barns, and [yet] your heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not worth much more than they? "And who of you by being worried can add a [single] hour to his life? "And why are you worried about clothing? Observe how the lilies of the field grow; they do not toil nor do they spin, yet I say to you that not even Solomon in all his glory clothed himself like one of these. "But if God so clothes the grass of the field, which is [alive] today and tomorrow is thrown into the furnace, [will He] not much more [clothe] you? You of little faith! "Do not worry then, saying, 'What will we eat?' or 'What will we drink?' or 'What will we wear for clothing?' "For the Gentiles eagerly seek all these things; for your heavenly Father knows that you need all these things. But seek first His kingdom and His righteousness, and all these things will be added to*

you. So do not worry about tomorrow; for tomorrow will care for itself. Each day has enough trouble of its own".... Matthew 6:25-34 NASB

[3028] If one keeps their eyes "fixed" on the "problem" [*mountain, obstacle*] THEN they remain bound [*tied*] to the problem.

...."And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain [obstacle, problem, infirmity etc.], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms on an ongoing basis] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3029] Words - either righteous or unrighteous in nature - open "doors" [*spiritual portals*] over one's life.

Words aligned with the Word of God "release" the angels of God into the "fullness" of their ministry - while unrighteous [*unbelieving, contrary*] words "release" demonic activity.

"portal" - an entrance, gateway, or doorway; any entrance or access to a place;

Latin: "porta" - gate, entrance;

...."Bless the LORD, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word:... Psalm 103:20 KJV

...."Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire".... Psalm 104:4 KJV

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life][Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Let **NO** [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but **ONLY** such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

FOR

...."as the rain and the snow come down from heaven, and do not return there without watering the earth and making it bear and sprout, and furnishing seed to the sower and bread to the eater; **So will My word be** which goes forth from My [one's] mouth; It will not return to Me empty, without accomplishing what I desire, and without succeeding in the matter for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 NASB

[3030] Words spoken that align themselves with a revelation of My Word "activate" [put into motion] the law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus in one's life.

While words spoken that align themselves with the lies of the Enemy activate [put into motion] the law of sin and death in one's life.

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

...."[There is] therefore now **NO** condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh [sense-knowledge and perception], but after the S{s}pirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV

Note:

1. **Law of the Spirit of Life** [in Christ Jesus]
 - Salvation [Romans 10:9-10]
 - Healing [1 Peter 2:24; Isaiah 53:4-5]
 - Baptism of the Holy Spirit [Matthew 3:11; Luke 11:13]
 - Gifts of the Holy Spirit [1 Corinthians 12]
 - Joint-heirs with Jesus Christ [Romans 8:17]
 - The Care of the Father [1 Peter 5:7; Matthew 6:25-34]

- The Prayer Life [*Principles*] [*1 John 5:14; Matthew 18:18-19; 1 Thessalonians 5:17*]
- All that pertains to life and godliness [*2 Peter 1:3-4*]

2. Law of Sin and Death

- Sin and all its consequences [*death and darkness - and the corruption thereof*]
- Sickness and Disease
- Poverty and Lack
- Premature physical death
- Mental Illness [*spirit of fear - 2 Timothy 1:7*]
- The Curse of disobedience [*Deuteronomy 28:15-68*]

[3031] All forms of "intrusion" [*presumptuous words and actions*] are soulish in nature.

"intrusion" - to [*selfishly*] thrust oneself or force in without permission or welcome [*in this case, in one's own strength and understanding*];

....*"I wait for the LORD, my soul does wait, and in His word do I hope".... Psalm 130:5*
NASB

....*"They quickly forgot His works; They did not wait for His counsel".... Psalm 106:13*
NASB

[3032] "Misfocus" can be defined as ANY departure - words spoken, actions taken - that draws one away from a perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word - a misalignment that causes one to operate in a "frequency" far below the frequencies of Heaven [*and the Kingdom*] where healing [*Life and Light {revelation}*] flows.

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth"....*
Colossians 3:1-2 NASB

[3033] Thanksgiving is a "remembrance" of the Father, and all that He has done - past, present and future. Thus, one being found in a continual state of thanksgiving is for one to be found in a continual state of "remembrance" [*through the indwelling Holy Spirit*] - a state wherein ALL

things are possible through the continual faith-filled proclamations of all those who are truly thankful.

.... *"O LORD my God, I will give thanks to You forever".... Psalm 30:12 NASB*

[3034] One gaining a revelation of their "true Identity" in Christ will, ultimately, displace EVERY "counterfeit identity" [*lying identity*] the Enemy has attempted to establish throughout their lifetime.

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for every child of God to be found identifying with the Father [*His true Nature and Character*] - and with His Word, alone.

"identity" - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

.... *"by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

.... *"Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

.... *"But every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

.... *"we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

.... *"do not follow the customs of the present age, but be transformed by the entire renewal of your minds, so that you may learn by experience what God's will is - that will which is good and beautiful and perfect".... Romans 12:2 The Weymouth Translation*

THE HOLY SPIRIT:

[3035] If one is found "waiting" [*passively*] for the Father and the Lord Jesus to do something that They have ALREADY done THEN they are in unbelief.

If one is waiting [*passively*] for the authority of God to enter into their life instead of exercising the authority that is ALREADY theirs, in Christ, through the words they speak THEN they are in unbelief.

"the place called Done" - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus

Christ *[and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future]* through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

....*"As it is written, I have made you the father of many nations. [He was appointed our father] in the sight of God in Whom he believed, Who gives life to the dead and speaks of the nonexistent things that [He has foretold and promised] as if they [already] existed".... Romans 4:17 The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"concerning the work of My hands command ye [demand of] Me".... Isaiah 45:11 KJV*

....*"[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation*

....*"[God {Jesus - the Word of God}] disarmed the principalities and powers that were ranged against us and made a bold display and public example of them, in triumphing over them in Him and in it [the Cross]".... Colossians 2:15 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has crowned us [past tense] with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly realms in Christ".... Ephesians 1:3 Weymouth Translation*

....*"Surely he [Jesus] hath borne our griefs [past tense], and carried our sorrows [past tense]: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. But he [was] wounded [past tense] for our transgressions, [he was] bruised [past tense] for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace [was] upon him [past tense]; and with his stripes we are healed [present tense]".... Isaiah 53:4-5 KJV*

....*"We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

....*"Behold, I have given you [past tense] authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over ALL the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB*

....*"Jesus approached and, breaking the silence, said to them, ALL authority (all power of rule) in heaven and on earth has been given to Me. [You] go then and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them into the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, Teaching them to observe everything that I have commanded you, and behold, I am with you all*

the days (perpetually, uniformly, and on every occasion), to the [very] close and consummation of the age. Amen (so let it be)".... Matthew 28:18-20 The Amplified Translation

[3036] The confessing *[affirming]* of God's Word, constantly, is ONLY the "precursor" to the "fullness" of His purpose coming to pass in one's life.

Its ULTIMATE fruit is for one to enter into the place of an "abiding" *[steadfast]* belief that they are who He has SAID they are - and, from that position, enter into their place of absolute authority in Christ.

...."concerning the work of my hands command ye [demand of] Me".... Isaiah 45:11 KJV

"precursor" - a thing that precedes;

"demand" - to ask for with proper authority; claim as a right:

...."I am alert and active, watching over My Word [Will] to perform it".... Jeremiah 1:12b The Amplified Translation

[3037] The highest form of prayer is prayer *[words]* that are born out of an intimacy with the Father - and with His Word. The closer one is to the Father's Heart the deeper one's confidence and trust becomes.

...."pray without ceasing [remain in constant communication with God]".... 1 Thessalonians 5:17 NASB

...."This is the confidence which we have before Him, that, if we ask anything according to His Will, He hears us. And if we know that He hears us in whatever we ask, we know that we have the requests which we have asked from Him".... 1 John 5:14-15 NASB

...."He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him"If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

[3038] The Enemy contends for one's "eyes" *[focus]* - and it is certain that he is given ground to work, through fear *[soulish force]*, when one takes their eyes *[focus]* off of My Word.

...."Wisdom is in the presence of the one who has understanding, but the eyes of a fool are on the ends of the earth".... Proverbs 17:24 NASB

THEREFORE

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ [the Word of God] is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 NASB*

[3039] The Enemy is always attempting to get one's eyes to see things through his eyes *[the eyes of darkness]* with a view to keeping one focused on death *[darkness]* - and everything "below".

The Father's Will is for His children to keep their eyes "fixed" on His Word - and, in doing so, see ALL things *[the "things above" and the things below]* through His Eyes.

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect and words] on the things above [Spiritual Reality], not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[3040] It is "revelation" that makes things new.

"new" - of a kind now existing or appearing for the first time;

....*"That which has been is that which will be, and that which has been done is that which will be done. So there is nothing new under the sun".... Ecclesiastes 1:9 NASB*

....*"Therefore if any person is [ingrafted] in Christ [the Messiah] he is a new creation [a new creature altogether]; the old [previous moral and spiritual condition] has passed away. Behold, the fresh and new has come!".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Behold, the former things have come to pass, now I declare new things; Before they spring forth I proclaim them to you".... Isaiah 42:9 NASB*

....*"Behold, I will do something new, now it will spring forth; Will you not be aware of it? I will even make a roadway in the wilderness, rivers in the desert".... Isaiah 43:19 NASB*

[3041] There is no power or release of "anointing" *[divine Power]* in "sympathy" *[soulish agreement]*. Rather, only in compassion - a "divine compassion" *[perfect Love]* that flows directly from the Father's Heart through a perfect "heart alignment" with His *[His Word]* in any given moment or situation.

"sympathy" - harmony of or agreement in "feeling", as between persons or on the part of one

person with respect to another; the harmony of "feeling" naturally existing between persons of like tastes or opinion; the fact or power of sharing the "feelings" of another, especially in sorrow or trouble *[in this case, through "sense-knowledge" and perception]*;

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

.... "When He *[Jesus]* went ashore, He saw a large crowd, and felt *[was moved with]* compassion for them and healed their sick".... Matthew 14:14 NASB

.... "So, as those who have been chosen of God, holy and beloved, put on a heart of compassion, kindness, humility, gentleness and patience".... Colossians 3:12 NASB

[3042] "Reaction" *[soulish]* is the fruit of "sense knowledge" and "sense perception" while "response" is the fruit of a heart *[inner man, spirit]* filled with a superabundance of God's Word - a heart that is sensitive to the still, small Voice of the Holy Spirit.

"reaction" - a response indicating a person's feelings or emotional attitude *[in this case, based on the "things that are seen" and "felt" through one's five physical senses]*;

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

"response" - an answer or reply, as in words or in some action *[in this case, word and actions that are aligned with a "revelation" of God's Word]*;

.... "The heart of the righteous ponders how to answer *[respond]*, but the mouth of the wicked pours out evil things".... Proverbs 15:28 NASB

.... "And I will give them one heart *[a new heart]* and I will put a new spirit within them; and I will take the stony *[unnaturally hardened]* heart out of their flesh, and will give them a heart of flesh *[sensitive and responsive to the touch of their God]*, *[Ezek. 18:31; 36:26; II Cor. 3:3.]* That they may walk in My statutes and keep My ordinances, and do them. And they shall be My people, and I will be their God".... Ezekiel 11:19-20 The Amplified Translation

[3043] If one chooses to maintain a certain "darkened mind-set" in an area of their lives *[in other words, if they do not position themselves to be transformed by the renewing of their mind in that area]* then it is certain that in that particular area they will be found leaning upon their "own" understanding *[the fruit of which is to be found speaking and acting apart from My Wisdom in*

order to maintain their own agenda].

It is the "inner chamber" *[the secret place of God's Presence]* and the "inner chamber", alone, wherein My divine Light will flow into any and every area *[part]* that has not yielded itself to Me.

...."He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him"If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

[3044] In this hour, the holy Fire *[divine Light]* that "emanates" from, and through those of God's children who are "pure in heart" *[those who are undefiled in spirit - those who "know" the Father]* will have a "profound effect" on the hearts *[lives]* of those I lead across their path.

For out of their innermost being shall flow the Light, Truth, Love, Wisdom and Grace that vast multitudes have began to cry out for in their fear and distress.

And, so, shall many *[in their believing, receiving]* experience a "supernatural and sudden reversal" from the depths of despair to the fullness of joy - and they will know, beyond a shadow of a doubt that it was their loving Father's Hand, and His Hand, alone, that did this.

"emanate" - to flow out, issue, or proceed, as from a source or origin; come forth; radiate;

"radiate" - to emit rays, as of light or heat;

"profound" - originating in or penetrating to the depths of one's being; being or going far beneath what is superficial, external, or obvious;

...."He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, From his innermost being [spirit] shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation

...."You will seek Me and find Me when you search for Me with all your heart".... Jeremiah 29:11-13 NASB

...."For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The light of the body is the

eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light".... Matthew 6:21-22
KJV

...."For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness, revelation] of the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV

THEREFORE

...."having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[3045] The exercising of a holy faith begins where the Will of the Father is known [revealed to one's inner man, spirit].

The exercising of unbelief begins [and is sustained] where the Word of God is "denied" entrance into one's heart [spirit, inner man] and replaced with a "natural faith" in people, things and/or the lying words of the Enemy.

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

...."So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation

...."the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3046] Unbelief is simply "wrong thinking" - leading to wrong believing.

"unbelief" *[as it pertains to the true Christian life]* - is defined as one "believing" *[trusting in]* something other than what God has said and DONE *[in Christ]*.

....*"we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[3047] The one who is offended at faith *[which is both energized and activated through Love]* will SURELY be found succumbing to a "spirit of unbelief" in some form.

"offended" - feeling or expressing hurt, indignation, or irritation because of a perceived wrong or insult *[in this case, the "belief" that the Word of God has somehow failed them]*;

....*"he has no firm root in himself, but is only temporary, and when affliction or persecution arises because of the word, immediately he falls away".... Matthew 13:21 NASB*

....*"blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me [the Word of God]".... Matthew 11:6 KJV*

[3048] A continual giving of thanks "magnifies" the Father *[and His Word]* continually.

"magnify" - to cause to seem greater or more important; attribute too much importance to *[in this case, the absolute supremacy of God's Word - above ALL else]*;

Latin: **"magnificare"** - to praise; glorify; extol; esteem greatly;

....*"I will praise the name of God with song and magnify Him with thanksgiving".... Psalm 69:30 NASB*

[3049] It is a pure *[righteously motivated]* heart that is continually "inflamed" by a holy zeal against *[a holy intolerance of]* all that is apart from the Father and His Word.

"inflamed" - to arouse to a high degree of passion or feeling *[in this case, the zeal of God]*;

"zeal" - fervor for a person, cause, or object; eager desire or endeavor; enthusiastic diligence;

ardor [*in this case, for the things of God*];

....*"zeal for Your house has consumed me".... Psalms 69:8-9 NASB*

....*"Whatever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be done with zeal for the house of the God of heaven".... Ezra 7:23a NASB*

....*"The surviving remnant of the house of Judah will again take root downward and bear fruit upward. 'For out of Jerusalem will go forth a remnant, and out of Mount Zion survivors. The zeal of the LORD will perform this'.... 2 Kings 19:30-31 NASB*

[3050] Faith is the way of the Kingdom. Therefore, anything less than the exercising of an absolute trust in God's Word is to, in some way, conform to the kingdom of darkness [*the "world" and its ways*].

....*"whatever does not originate and proceed from faith [*which is activated and energized by divine Love*] is sin".... Romans 14:23b The Amplified Translation*

....*"And without faith [*trust, faithfulness*] it is impossible to please Him, for he who comes to God must believe that He is and that He is a rewarder of those who seek Him".... Hebrews 11:6 NASB*

[3051] How does one rid themselves of a complaining spirit? They "displace" that ground with a continual flow [*words and/or songs*] of thanksgiving and praise.

....*"I will praise the name of God with song and magnify Him with thanksgiving".... Psalm 69:30 NASB*

....*"Oh give thanks to the LORD, call upon His name; Make known His deeds among the peoples. Sing to Him, sing praises to Him; Speak of all His wonders. Glory in His holy name; Let the heart of those who seek the LORD be glad. Seek the LORD and His strength; Seek His face continually".... Psalm 105:1-4 NASB*

....*"All Your works shall give thanks to You, O LORD, And Your godly ones shall bless You. They shall speak of the glory of Your kingdom And talk of Your power; To make known to the sons of men Your mighty acts And the glory of the majesty of Your kingdom. Your kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, And Your dominion endures throughout all generations".... Psalms 145:10-13 NASB*

.... *Neither murmur [*discontently complain*] ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples [*examples*]: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall 1 Corinthians 10:10-*

12 KJV

.... Do all things without grumbling and faultfinding and complaining *[against God]* and questioning and doubting *[among yourselves]* Philippians 2:14 The Amplified Translation

[3052] Pride and fear *[intimidation]* are the "currency" of the world and its systems.

Faith, Love and Righteousness are the "currency" of the Father's Kingdom.

"currency" - medium of exchange that is in current use in a particular country *[in this case, the Kingdom of God]*;

Latin: **"currere"** - to run, flow;

...."seek first His kingdom and His righteousness *[the way of righteousness]*".... Matthew 6:33 NASB

[3053] One cannot separate *[in their "thinking"]* Grace from the Father *[His true Nature and Character]*, His Word or His Spirit - for They are Three in One and One in Three, and each of Them are a manifestation of the great Grace that has been provided concerning the Redemption of mankind.

...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

...."God is opposed to the proud *[self-reliant]*, but gives Grace to the humble *[those who are reliant upon Him]*".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB

...."Therefore let us *[continually]* draw near with confidence *[a steadfast trust]* to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find *[access, appropriate]* Grace *[divine empowerment and favor]* to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

[3054] Whatever one "practices" in word and deed *[righteous or unrighteous]* they become "good at".

"practice" - a usual or customary action or proceeding; repetition or exercise of an activity in order to achieve mastery and fluency *[in the case of "practicing righteousness", mastery and fluency in the ways of the Kingdom]*;

"righteousness" - manifests in the "ability" *[in, and through. Christ and His "finished work"]* to stand in God's Presence *[or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces]* without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority *[unworthiness]*;

....*"How blessed are those who keep justice, who practice righteousness at all times!"*....

[3055] Loneliness is the "outworking" of an evil spirit while "solitude" is the "outworking" of a heart that pursues intimacy with Father *[and with His Word]* above ALL else.

....*"I am standing in absolute stillness, silent before the one I love, waiting as long as it takes for him to rescue me. Only God is my Savior, and he will not fail me. For he alone is my safe place. His wrap-around presence always protects me as my champion defender. There's no risk of failure with God! So why would I let worry paralyze me, even when troubles multiply around me? God's glory is all around me! His wrap-around presence is all I need, for the Lord is my Savior, my hero, and my life-giving strength"....* Psalms 62:5-7 *The Amplified Translation*

[3056] Is one "affirming" the Father *[the absolute Truth of His Word]* with their words or are they confirming the lies and schemes of the Enemy with their words? This is a question that MUST *[and will]* be answered by each and every one of God's children.

....*"I tell you that every careless [idle, useless, non-faith producing] word that people speak, they shall give an accounting for it in the day of judgment. For by [in accordance with] your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned"....* Matthew 12:36-37 *NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]"....* Ephesians 4:29 *NASB*

[3057] Unbelief is the Enemy's "shield" - as it produces "barriers" and "blockages" *[through one's agreement]* to the flow of the Holy Spirit in one's inner man *[spirit]*.

And, thus, the various spirits of unbelief continually "bombard" one's thought-life - a continual bombardment that, ultimately, produces "words" that align themselves with those lying spirits, leaving the Father on the "outside" looking in.

"shield" - to protect, hide, or conceal;

....*"So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]"....* [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 *The Amplified Translation*

....*"the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard"....* Hebrews 4:2 *NASB*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3058] As one comes to abide [dwell] in their "true Identity" in Christ their words become equal [in both power and efficiency] with My Words - and My Words become equal [in both power and efficiency] to all that they speak in My Name.

"equal" - as great as; the same as; like or alike in quantity, degree, value, etc.; of the same rank, ability, merit, etc.;

....*"You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man}] through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

"identity" - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

....*"by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

....*"Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

....*"every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

....*put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

[3059] The Father calls His precious children to "command" *[demand]* the Blessing over *[and into]* their lives. He calls them to "command" unlimited prosperity over their lives. He calls them to "command" divine healing and health into their lives.

Indeed, it is by the word of their power *[established in the inner man, spirit]* that every spiritual blessing is brought forth - first into their lives and, then, through the superabundant overflow *[of the God's Provision]*, into the lives of all those the Father brings into their "sphere of existence".

"the "Blessing" - is the empowerment *[of the Word and the Holy Spirit]* to prosper, to succeed, to increase, to multiply, to excel, to rise above everything that attempts to hold one back or keep them down as they walk out the course that the Father prepared for them from before the foundations of the earth.

...."concerning the work of My hands command ye [demand of] Me".... Isaiah 45:11 KJV

"command" - to direct with specific authority or prerogative; to require authoritatively;

"demand" - to ask for with proper authority; claim as a right:

...."You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

"authoritative proclamation" - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust *[empowered by a "spirit of faith"]* - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power *[in Christ]* into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

...."The earnest (heartfelt, continued) prayer of a righteous man/woman makes tremendous power available [dynamic in its working]".... James 5:16 The Amplified Translation

FOR

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

...."The Spirit Himself [thus] testifies together with our own spirit, [assuring us] that we are children of God. And if we are [His] children, then we are [His] heirs also: heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ [sharing His inheritance with Him]".... Romans 8:16-17 The Amplified Translation

[3060] When one is diligent in their "confession" *[affirmation]* of God's Word *[on an ongoing*

basis] THEN it is certain that, ultimately, they will begin to "dominate" the circumstances around them - without fail.

"confession" - to acknowledge [*continually affirm*] that the Father and His Word are the supreme authority over our lives with every word we speak and every action we carry out in correspondence with a revelation of the Father's Word/Will;

"affirm" - to state or assert positively; maintain as true; to express agreement with or commitment to;

"dominate" - rule over; govern; control;

...."the one who says he abides in Him [Christ] ought himself to walk in the same manner as He walked".... 1 John 2:6 NASB

[3061] How can one speak a word apart from the "unction" [*direct leading and guidance*] of the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love*] and call it speaking and acting in Love?

...."as for you, the anointing (the sacred appointment, the unction) which you received from Him abides [permanently] in you; [so] then you have no need that anyone should instruct you. But just as His anointing [Holy Spirit] teaches you concerning everything and is true and is no falsehood, so you must abide in (live in, never depart from) Him [being rooted in Him, knit to Him]".... 1 John 2:27 The Amplified Translation

[3062] The Father created man in His Image. Therefore, as one comes to "abide" [*dwell*] in a "revelation" of their true Identity in Christ they will SURELY be found [*in both word and deed*] to be the exact representation of His true Nature and Character that He has called them to be.

...."And He [Jesus] is the radiance of His [the Father's] glory and the exact representation of His [the Father's] nature, and upholds ALL things by the word of His power".... Hebrews 1:3 NASB

...."the one who says he abides in Him [Christ] ought himself to walk in the same manner as He [Jesus] walked [in the time of His earthly ministry]".... 1 John 2:6 NASB

[3063] One cannot keep "confessing" [*speaking*] lack [*need*] for what they ALREADY have in Christ - and still be found in faith.

FOR, as one positions themselves [*spiritually*] in "the place called Done" it is no longer "confession" [*an affirming of God's Word with a view to divine Light entering into one's inner man, spirit*] but a "decree" [*an authoritative proclamation - followed by thanksgiving and praise*] of that which has ALREADY been established [*past tense*] in their inner man [*spirit*].

"confession" - to acknowledge [*continually affirm*] that the Father and His Word are the supreme authority over our lives with every word we speak and every action we carry out in correspondence with a revelation of the Father's Word/Will;

"affirm" - to state or assert positively; maintain as true; to express agreement with or commitment to;

"the place called Done" - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [*and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future*] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

....*"Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has crowned us [past tense] with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly realms in Christ".... Ephesians 1:3 Weymouth Translation*

....*"As it is written, I have made you the father of many nations. [He was appointed our father] in the sight of God in Whom he believed, Who gives life to the dead and speaks of the nonexistent things that [He has foretold and promised] as if they [already] existed".... Romans 4:17 The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"let the weak SAY [proclaim], I am strong".... Joel 3:10 KJV*

[3064] The exercising of a self-righteousness "negates" [*hinders then, ultimately, blocks*] the flow of the force or righteousness in one's life.

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is NO death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[3065] The continual confession [*affirmation through proclamation*] of My Word is simply a means to one gaining a deep revelation of their true Identity in Christ. It is also the means of releasing [*on an ongoing basis*] the divine authority found within their true spiritual positioning [*seated at My right Hand in Christ*]. These things are something that each and every one of My precious children have been blessed with - as a "divine right".

"identity" - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

....*"by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from*

God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB

...."Stay in touch with your personal worth *[true identity in Christ]*" Matthew 10:29
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."every person who lives in accordance with his/her *[true]* identity *[in Christ]* will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."Therefore let us *[continually]* draw near with confidence *[a steadfast trust]* to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find *[access, appropriate]* Grace *[divine empowerment and favor]* to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

[3066] Words *[one's confession]* spoken without a heart "towards" the Father *[in faith]* are powerless *[ineffectual]* and, ultimately, lead one to silence.

A continued confession of words spoken out of an abiding trust in the Father *[and a revelation of the fact that He is alert and active and watching over His Word to perform it]* has GREAT power - ultimately, leading to that which is being decreed *[proclaimed]* coming to pass *[coming into physical manifestation]*.

...."You will also decree *[proclaim]* a thing, and it will be established for you; And light *[the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God]* will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

...."You will seek Me and find Me when you search for Me with all your heart"....
Jeremiah 29:11-13 NASB

...."For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light".... Matthew 6:21-22
KJV

...."I am alert and active, watching over My Word *[Will]* to perform it".... Jeremiah 1:12b
The Amplified Translation

[3067]An "anointing" needs "receivers" to effectually fulfil all that the Father purposes in any given moment *[environment]*. And it is certain that if the "soil" of one's heart is not "fertile" *[pure]* then SURELY the Enemy will hinder or block *[through unbelief, mistrust, pride etc.]* the reception of the anointing being released in that environment - even though many around them are blessed.

...."as for you, the anointing (the sacred appointment, the unction) which you received from Him abides *[permanently]* in you; *[so]* then you have no need that anyone should instruct

you. But just as His anointing [Holy Spirit] teaches you concerning everything and is true and is no falsehood, so you must abide in (live in, never depart from) Him [being rooted in Him, knit to Him]".... 1 John 2:27 The Amplified Translation

...."I can do all things through Him [the Anointed One {Christ} and His Anointing {the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Christ}] Who [which] strengthens me".... Philippians 4:13 NASB

...."Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

...."And they took offense at Him. But Jesus said to them, "A prophet is not without honor except in his hometown and in his own household." And He did not do many miracles there because of their unbelief".... Matthew 13:57-58 NASB

...."So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation

...."the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3068] Revelation is more important than "manifestation". For the "revelation" of God's Word abiding [dwelling actively] in one's heart [spirit] is Eternal - while all that proceeds from an "outward" view or focus is "transitory" [subject to change].

Therefore, when faith and patience are continually released so are a supernatural joy and peace that will sustain them perfectly UNTIL the "manifestation" of that which they are believing for unfolds in their physical circumstance. This supernatural joy and peace abiding in one's heart opens a portal [door] to spiritual reality [absolute Truth] - and, thus, the things that are "not seen" in the natural become more real to them than the things that are seen in the natural. Such is

the reality of faith.

.... "we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}] ".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

THEREFORE

.... "we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal] ".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3068] If Satan cannot [is not allowed to] first access the soul [mind, will, emotions] he cannot affect [defile] the spirit.

.... "Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}] ".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

.... "Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}] ".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[3069] Where the Word of God is given preeminence [both individually and corporately] the absolute truth will be known [revealed].

"preeminence" - first place;

.... "The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension] ".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

.... "If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the Truth [the Word of God], and the Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free".... John 8:31-32 KJV

[3070] The spiritual forces of the Kingdom include Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness, Wisdom etc. while the soulish forces [which the "kingdom of darkness" uses] released through

the "unrenewed" soul include fear, impatience, self-righteousness [*pride*], unbelief, hatred, mistrust etc.

....*"we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"do not follow the customs of the present age, but be transformed by the entire renewal of your minds [as well as will and emotions], so that you may learn by experience what God's Will is - that will which is good and beautiful and perfect".... Romans 12:2 The Weymouth Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom etc.}]; Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3071] "Practice" [*rise up into the sphere of*] Spiritual Reality.

"practice" - a usual or customary action or proceeding; repetition or exercise of an activity in order to achieve mastery and fluency [*in the case of "practicing righteousness", mastery and fluency in the ways of the Kingdom*];

"sphere" - the place or environment within which a person or thing exists; a field of activity or operation;

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ [the Word of God] is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 NASB*

The Four Foundational Absolute Truths Of Spiritual Reality [the Kingdom]:

- The Love of the Father;
- Jesus Christ - His "finished" work, and ALL that is encompassed in His holy Name [*Lord of Lords and King of Kings*];
- The "fullness" of the Ministry of the Holy Spirit;

- The great and effectual working and Power of the precious Blood of Jesus;

[3072] Faith is simply spiritual *[divine]* insight into the reality of God's Word/Will.

...."faith comes by hearing, and the ear to hear by the *[anoointed]* word *[words]* of God".... Romans 10:17 The Amplified Translation

...."Trust *[faith]* is awakened by hearing an authentic confession of who Christ is and what He does *[has Done - His "finished work"]*".... Romans 10:17 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words *[into one's heart {spirit}]* give light *[revelation]*; their unfolding gives understanding *[discernment and comprehension]*".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

[3073]The spontaneous fruit of a life lived in the place of extreme closeness and intimacy with the Father is that they are ever praising and giving thanks.

...."How blessed are those who dwell in Your house *[sanctuary]*! They are ever praising You".... Psalm 84:4 NASB

[3074] The greater the forgiveness one "chooses" to exercise *[on an ongoing basis]*, the greater the Love *[flows into and out of their life]*, the greater the Love *[that flows into and out of their life]* the greater the Light *[revelation]* that "floods" their heart *[spirit]*.

"choose" - to select from a number of possibilities; pick by preference; to prefer or decide to do something;

"flood" - a great outpouring or flow; to fill or be filled to overflowing;

...."*[Now having received the Holy Spirit {Who is the Spirit of Love}, and being led and directed by Him]* if you forgive the sins of anyone, they are forgiven *[released]*; if you retain the sins of anyone, they *[the effects of that sin]* are retained *[both in your life and in their life]*".... John 20:23 The Amplified Translation

...."the love *[Wisdom, Truth, Grace]* of God *[the Father]* has been poured out within our hearts *[spirit, inner man]* through the Holy Spirit *[the Spirit of Love]* who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words *[into one's heart {spirit}]* give light *[revelation]*; their unfolding gives understanding *[discernment and comprehension]*".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

[3075] A continued "self-focus" leads to an open door for a "spirit of self-importance" to enter in and continually influence one's thinking away from the "things above" and onto themselves.

....*"The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:35 KJV*

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

....*"we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[3076] Those who have been "victimized" by the Enemy, and who seek their validation from "flesh and blood", will surely find what they are looking for.

For the very pursuit of that "validation and approval" will lead them to those who will "minister" to their soulish desires.

True freedom [*liberty*] comes when one seeks ALL of their validation and approval in the Love of the Father, and in His Word [*in His Presence*].

"validation" - the act of confirming something as true or correct; the act of affirming a person, or their ideas, feelings, actions, etc., as acceptable and worthy:

....*"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

[3077] The exercising of an unjustified mistrust [*through fear*] is born of a "spirit of hatred" [*offense*].

.... "Many a man/woman proclaims his/her own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man/woman?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB

.... "O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

[3078] Any word or action that "denies", in any way, the absolute Truth of God's Word is "unbelief".

.... "So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation

.... "the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB

.... "The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

.... "Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3079] It is the "erring" of the heart that causes one to NOT know the Father's ways. For, in not knowing [gaining a revelation of] His ways, they block both the proper operation of the Holy Spirit and their spirit [as well as hinder and/or stop the flow of the gifts and fruit therein].

"err" - to go astray in thought or belief; to deviate from the true course, aim, or purpose;

.... "Come, let us worship and bow down, Let us kneel before the LORD our Maker. For He is our God, And we are the people of His pasture and the sheep of His hand. Today, if you would hear His voice, Do not harden your hearts, as at Meribah, As in the day of Massah in the wilderness, "When your fathers tested Me, They tried Me, though they had seen My work. "For forty years I loathed that generation, And said they are a people who err in their heart, and they do not know My ways".... Psalm 95:6-10 NASB

.... "Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]"....

Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[3080] Be *[present tense]* who you REALLY are!

"be" - to occupy a place or position *[in this case, walk in the fullness of one's true Identity, in Christ]:*

...."For in Him [Christ - the Word of God] we live and move and have our being [entire existence]".... Acts 17:28a The Amplified Translation

...."Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is NO death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

[3081] Blessed *[divinely empowered and prospered]* are all those who maintain a "steadfast" heart in this most critical and glorious hour.

"steadfast" - firmly fixed in faith or devotion; constant; unchanging; directed fixedly at one point or to one end, as a gaze or purpose; steady;

"steady" - stable in position, firmly supported; fixed; moving or acting with uniformed regularity; unfaltering; not readily disturbed or upset; constant in mind or conduct; uninterrupted; continuous;

...."Create in me a clean heart, O God, and renew a steadfast spirit within me".... Psalm 51:10 NASB

...."Be still, *[in a certain and steadfast trust]* and know that I [am] God".... Psalms 46:10 NASB

...."Then the Lord answered me and said, 'Record the vision and inscribe it on tablets,

that the one who reads it may run. For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right [in right order - in submission to the spirit] within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [out of his spirit, inner man]"....
Habakkuk 2:2-4 NASB

[3082] The spiritual realm is beyond "uncertainty".

"uncertainty" - the state of being uncertain; doubt; hesitancy; not confident, assured, or free from hesitancy; not clearly or precisely determined; indefinite; unknown:

...."The grass withers, the flower fades, but the word of our God stands forever".... Isaiah 40:8 NASB

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3083] The "entrance" of God's Word restores the soul.

The "entrance" of God's Word makes the simple, wise.

The "entrance" of God's Word[s] [precepts] are righteous - rejoicing the heart [spirit, inner man].

The "entrance" of God's Word enlightens the eyes [of the spirit, inner man].

The "entrance" of God's Word produces reverence [a holy fear and respect] for Me - and ALL that I am.

The "entrance" of God's Word produces godly desire - desires that are greater than all of the riches of the earth.

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

...."The law [Word] of the LORD is perfect, restoring the soul; The testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple. The precepts of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart;

The commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes. The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring forever; The judgments of the LORD are true; they are righteous altogether. They are more desirable than gold, yes, than much fine gold; Sweeter also than honey and the drippings of the honeycomb. Moreover, by them Your servant is warned; In keeping them there is great reward".... Psalm 19:7-11 NASB

[3084] Whenever one encounters the "wisdom" and the "counsels of the world" - and its "systems" *[that which the Father has determined that His Church will prevail against]* - they must be found making a "quality decision" to loose that which needs to be loosed and bind that which needs to be bound *[according to the direction of the Holy Spirit]*.

For that which takes place *[transpires]* in the "aftermath" is conditional to their response in the present. For it is this response *[decree, proclamation]* that releases My angels *[ministering spirits]* in their full capacity.

"aftermath" - something that results or follows from an event;

"response" - to reply or answer in words;

Indeed, what transpires, ultimately, in any given situation or circumstance is conditional to one's "response". If one purposely involves themselves in forbidding or permitting a given issue on earth *[again, as led by the Holy Spirit]* THEN it is certain they will find that ALL of God's Kingdom *[and the endless provision and resources available therein]* will be found standing behind them.

It must be clearly understood by each and every one of God's precious children *[if they truly desire the "angel armies" behind them in this most critical and glorious hour]* that ALL things are "conditional" to their response.

...."upon this rock [of revelation] I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven".... Matthew 16:18-19 KJV

...."You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

...."Bless the LORD, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his Word:... Psalm 103:20 KJV

...."Are they [the angels] not all ministering spirits, sent out to render service for the sake of those who will inherit salvation?".... Hebrews 1:14 NASB

[3085] If one operates in "soul ministry" [*soulish ministry*] then failure is inevitable [*failure to set the captives free - and failure to enter into perfect liberty themselves*].

However "appealing" [*attractive*] the soul ministry might be "outwardly" it possesses NO regenerative [*life-giving*] force.

When one ministers in and by the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, the Spirit of Love etc.*] then spiritual life and light is its spontaneous and certain fruit.

But, should one "minister" in the power of their "own" understanding and strength THEN that which they minister simply turns into a natural reasoning [*based on sense knowledge and perception*] - the spontaneous fruit of which is an ongoing "mental ascension" to the Word of God.

"reason" - seeks to explain or justify an action by citing facts, circumstances, together with the workings of the mind on them; a motive or cause for an action, belief, thought etc. justification;

"reasoning" - the "mental process" of drawing conclusions from known or presumed facts;

"mental ascension" - the reaching out [*"up"*] to understand the Word [*Will*] of God in one's "own" [*soulish*] strength and understanding [*intellect*];

It must be clearly understood by each and every child of God that ALL that is ministered in the power of the soul [*soulishly*] will only strengthen the appetite of the one being "ministered" to for more of such "feeling" and "reasoning" - thus drawing them to the one who supplies such needs [*"soul ministers"*].

Let those who would minister be found ministering the words of Life and Righteousness - for the spontaneous fruit of this will SURELY empower the hearer to experience an ongoing hungering and thirsting after Righteousness [*the fullness of their true Identity in Christ*].

.... "*It is the Spirit who gives life; the flesh [sense-knowledge and perception] profits nothing; the words that I have spoken to you are spirit and are life"..... John 6:63 NASB*

[3086] The children of God have a "responsibility" before the Father - and, that responsibility is simply exercising their "ability" to respond.

It is certain that it is by the "appropriation" of God's Grace [*through faith*] that they have the ongoing and supernatural "ability" to both control and devastate the Enemy's schemes [*plans*] at EVERY turn - to His [*the Father's*] greatest Glory.

"response" - to reply or answer in words [*in this case, the decree {proclamation} of words that are aligned with a revelation of the Father's Heart, in any given situation*];

...."You will also decree [*proclaim*] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [*the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God*] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

...."Death and life are in the power of [*released through*] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [*for death or life*][Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

[3087] It is indeed of extreme importance for every child of God to see ALL things through the Father's Eyes - and, first and foremost, to see THEMSELVES through the Father's Eyes [*and His Word*]. For, unless they do so, they will never be able to "attain fully" to a revelation of their true Identity, in Christ.

"attain" - to reach, achieve, or accomplish; gain; obtain: to attain one's goals; to come to or arrive at;

"identity" - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

...."by His [*the Father's*] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB

...."Stay in touch with your personal worth [*true identity in Christ*]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."[*For*] every person who lives in accordance with his/her [*true*] identity [*in Christ*] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

[3088] No one can stop the Grace and divine Favor that the Father is bestowing upon His faithful ones [*those who walk uprightly before Him*] - and, in this season [*and beyond*] the "world" will begin to see, beyond a shadow of a doubt, that it is His Hand, and His Hand alone, that is upon them!

...."God is opposed to the proud [*self-reliant*], but gives Grace to the humble [*those who are reliant upon Him*]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB

...."Therefore let us [*continually*] draw near with confidence [*a steadfast trust*] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [*access, appropriate*] Grace [*divine empowerment and favor*] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

...."For by their own sword they did not possess the land, and their own arm did not save them, but Your right hand and Your arm and the light of Your Presence, for You favored them".... Psalm 44:3 NASB

[3089] Those whose hearts are open to the Father's highest purposes are continually filled with an ever increasing flow of His Love - and, it is certain, that the spontaneous fruit of this divine Love" abiding" *[actively dwelling]* within them produces a strong *[and ongoing]* desire to appropriate *[access]* the Grace of God *[His divine empowerment and favor]* at every turn.

...."Blessed are the pure in heart *[those undefiled in spirit]*: for they shall see *[both know and understand]* God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

FOR

...."the love *[Wisdom, Truth, Grace]* of God *[the Father]* has been poured out within our hearts *[spirit, inner man]* through the Holy Spirit *[the Spirit of Love]* who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB

THEREFORE

...."Watch over your heart *[spirit]* with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life *[the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]*".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3090] A "selfish" purpose is an evil purpose.

...."They quickly forgot His works; They did not wait for His counsel".... Psalm 106:13 NASB

...."There is a way which seems right*[eous]* to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB

THEREFORE

...."take heed, then, lest the light that is in thee be darkness"....Luke 11:35 Young's Literal Translation

[3091] Those who "affix" themselves to "sense knowledge" and perception become very "adamant" *[insistent]* in their views *[mind-sets]* - and, in the process, block the flow of divine Light in *[into]* their inner man *[spirit]*.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on

their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

"adamant" - utterly unyielding in attitude or opinion in spite of all appeals, urgings, etc.

.... *"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

.... *"we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

.... *"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ [the Word of God] is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 NASB*

[3092] "Misfocus" *[spiritually speaking]* can be defined as ANY "departure" *[because of things heard or things "seen" - through sense-knowledge and perception]* that draws one away from a perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word - a misalignment that causes one to operate in a "frequency" *[through words spoken]* far below the frequencies of Heaven *[and the Kingdom]* where healing *[Life and Light {revelation}]* flows.

.... *"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 NASB*

[3093] There is always a "reason" why one does not believe.

"reason" - seeks to explain or justify an action by citing facts, circumstances, together with the workings of the mind on them; a motive or cause for an action, belief, thought etc. justification;

"reasoning" - the "mental process" of drawing conclusions from known or presumed facts;

....*"So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

....*"the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB*

[3094] Faith does not come by reasoning and logic. Faith *[trust]* comes from "hearing" the Word of God *[knowing in one's spirit - the Father's Heart]*.

Faith *[natural]* in one's "self" comes from hearing the words that they speak *[with much help from the Enemy]*.

Indeed the key to a steadfast and constant faith *[the God-kind of faith]* is "inextricably" linked to a living relationship with the Father - and with His Word.

"logic" - the science concerned with the principles of valid reasoning and correct inference either deductive or inductive; the apparently inevitable chain of events involved in an outcome etc.

"reason" - seeks to explain or justify an action by citing facts, circumstances, together with the workings of the mind on them; a motive or cause for an action, belief, thought etc. justification;

"reasoning" - the mental process of drawing conclusions from known or presumed facts;

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[3095] One's Kingdom-destiny must be their reality - and one's reality must be the all out pursuit of their Kingdom-destiny.

"reality" - facts, or events taken as a whole; state of affairs;

....*"seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

[3096] As one is found letting NO unwholesome word proceed from their mouth it is certain that there will be an impartation of Grace to those who are in their presence - as well as themselves.

When one speaks unwholesome words then it is certain that there will be an impartation of "disgrace" - words that align themselves with an "identity" *[a "lying" identity]* that is FAR BELOW their true Identity, in Christ.

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

"identity" - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

...."by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB

...."Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

[3097] "Hiddenness" is an agenda [mode of operation] for evil - and will be exposed TOTALLY in this hour.

...."He [Jesus] began saying to His disciples first of all, 'Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. But there is nothing covered up that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known'".... Luke 12:1a-2 NASB

[3098] Many still are "tripped up" by the "little things" believing they are not important but, in reality, EVERYTHING is important in the Father's Kingdom.

...."He who is faithful [obedient] in a very little thing is faithful [obedient] also in much; and he who is unrighteous [disobedient] in a very little thing is unrighteous [disobedient] also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB

[3099] One found lacking humility [a deep and continual dependence on {trust in} the Father - through a deep and abiding revelation of the Cross] will not survive [remain "undefiled" - rise above] the praises of men.

One who is found lacking "perseverance" [continuance in a state of Grace - through the exercising of a steadfast faith and patience] will not overcome Satan and his schemes.

"perseverance" - steady persistence in a course of action, a purpose, a state [in this case, continuance in a state of Grace], etc., especially in spite of difficulties, obstacles, or discouragement;

...."God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble [those who

are reliant upon Him]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB

...."And they overcame him because of the blood of the Lamb, and because of the Word of their testimony. And they did not love their soul [themselves] even until death".... Revelation 12:11 The Literal Translation

[3100] Procrastination opens the door to a "spirit of lack".

"procrastinate" - to defer action; to put off till another day or time; delay *[in this case, through fear and unbelief]*;

"negligence" - failure to exercise the necessary effort needed to appropriate something *[in this case, a certain neglect and oversight of God's Word/Will]*;

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

...."Poor is he who works with a negligent hand, but the hand of the diligent makes rich".... Proverbs 10:4 NASB

...."Hope deferred [through negligence and procrastination] makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled [through diligence] is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB

[3101] Many are blocked from receiving a revelation of the "extreme importance" of the words they speak because of the fear of man. For it is certain that "righteous words", at times, will bring great persecution *[reviling]* - and, thus, if fear is "maintained" to any degree in one's life THEN the words they speak will bow their knee to an agenda that is apart from the Father *[and His Kingdom-agenda]*.

"revile" - to assail with contemptuous language; address or speak of abusively; vilify; berate; slander;

...."For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB

[3102] One's level of unbelief is locked in by their "understanding". Either one will be bound by "sense-knowledge" and perception or they will be found abiding in faith - their heart *[spirit]* having been established in all spiritual wisdom and understanding.

"understanding" - the ability to learn, judge *[discern]*, make decisions, etc;

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind]*,

will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

....*"For this reason also, since the day we heard [of it,] we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His Will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please [Him] in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in Light. For He rescued us from the domain of darkness, and transferred us [past tense] to the kingdom of His beloved Son".... Colossians 1:9-13 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

"acknowledge" - recognize the existence and authority of [*in this case, the true Nature and Character of the Father and His Word*]; to show or express appreciation or gratitude for;

[3103] Those who do not walk by [*access*] Grace [*on a continual basis - through faith*] are bound to their "own" understanding.

"understanding" - the ability to learn, judge [*discern*], make decisions, etc;

....*"Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

FOR

....*"the love [Wisdom, Truth, Grace] of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Grace etc.] who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3104] It is impossible for one to impart Grace through words and actions that are self-serving *[unrighteously motivated]*.

...."I tell you that every careless *[idle, useless, non-faith producing]* word that people speak, they shall give an accounting for it in the day of judgment. For by *[in accordance with]* your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned".... Matthew 12:36-37 NASB

THEREFORE

...."Let NO *[not even one]* unwholesome *[unrighteously motivated, self-seeking]* word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such *[a word]* as is good for edification according to the need *[of the moment]* so that it will give *[impart]* Grace *[Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.]* to those who hear *[including oneself]*".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3105] The reception of *[and holding to]* "sense knowledge" *[and perception]* puffs up.

The "reception" of *[and holding to]* "revelation knowledge" humbles one - leading them into a continually deeper dependence and trust in the Father.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

...."*[mere {natural}]* knowledge causes people to be puffed up (to bear themselves loftily and be proud), but *[revelation - born of]* love (affection and goodwill and benevolence) edifies and builds up and encourages one to grow *[to His full stature]*".... 1 Corinthians 8:1 The Amplified Translation

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words *[into one's heart {spirit}]* give light *[revelation]*; their unfolding gives understanding *[discernment and comprehension]*".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

[3106] Procrastination is a form of negligence.

"procrastinate" - to defer action; to put off till another day or time; delay *[in this case, through fear and unbelief]*;

"negligence" - failure to exercise the necessary effort needed to appropriate something *[in this case, a certain neglect and oversight of God's Word/Will]*;

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

.... "Poor is he who works with a negligent hand, but the hand of the diligent makes rich".... Proverbs 10:4 NASB

.... "Hope deferred [through negligence and procrastination] makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled [through diligence] is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB

THEREFORE

.... "Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

[3107] It is time to enter in.

.... "open the gates and let a righteous, faith-filled people enter in. Perfect, absolute peace surrounds those whose imaginations are consumed with You. They confidently trust in You".... Isaiah 26:2-3 TPT

.... "Not every person who says the religious words, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter into the Spirit dimension [Kingdom]; rather it is the person whose behavior [words and actions] is congruent with God's intention who will enter the Spirit dimension [Kingdom]".... Matthew 7:21 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

.... "seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB

FOR

.... "we see that they [the Israelites] were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

.... "Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief".... Hebrews 4:11 KJV

[3108] Relationships in Heaven are "so much higher" [a higher sphere, dimension] than even Covenant-relationship [marriage, friendship, etc.] on earth.

.... "And Jesus answering said to them, 'Do ye not because of this go astray, not knowing

*the Writings, nor the power of God? for when they may rise out of the dead, they neither marry nor are they given in marriage, but are as messengers who are in the heavens ["all our ecstasies and intimacies {with each other} then will be with {and through} God {Message Bible}"]"....
Mark 12:24-25 Young's Literal Translation*

[3109] "Self-righteousness" [*spiritual pride*] can be a very easy thing to fall into if one does not guard their heart with ALL diligence - at ALL times.

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

*...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]"....
Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

THEREFORE

...."We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[3110] If one is focused upon the Word of God THEN it is certain that they will be found focused on obeying the Father at every turn.

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

...."The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:35 KJV

[3111] How does one gain Kingdom-results [*fruit*] while holding to "worldly principles"?

"specious" - apparently good or right, but actually not so; pleasing or attractive in appearance, but deceptive;

...."Beware of anyone getting hold of you by means of a theosophy which is "specious" [made, formed] on the lines of human tradition, corresponding to the elemental spirits of the world and not to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 The Moffat Translation

...."As you have therefore received Christ, [even] Jesus the Lord, [so] walk (regulate your lives and conduct yourselves) in union with and conformity to Him. Have the roots [of your

being] firmly and deeply planted [in Him, fixed and founded in Him], being continually built up in Him, becoming increasingly more confirmed and established in the faith, just as you were taught, and abounding and overflowing in it with thanksgiving. See to it that no one carries you off as spoil or makes you yourselves captive by his so-called philosophy and intellectualism and vain deceit (idle fancies and plain nonsense), following human tradition (men's ideas of the material rather than the spiritual world), just crude notions following the rudimentary and elemental teachings of the universe and disregarding [the teachings of] Christ (the Messiah). For in Him the whole fullness of Deity (the Godhead) continues to dwell in bodily form [giving complete expression of the divine nature]. And you are in Him, made full and having come to fullness of life [in Christ you too are filled with the Godhead - Father, Son and Holy Spirit - and reach full spiritual stature]. And He is the Head of all rule and authority [of every angelic principality and power]".... Colossians 2:6-10 The Amplified Translation

...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

FOR

...."where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light [revelation]".... Matthew 6:21-22 KJV

[3112] It is the Enemy's scheme to get someone to believe "anything" apart from My Word/Will. For if one believes anything he says or does THEN he maintains a certain degree of control in that one's life.

Whereas, if one will affix their faith and their trust in a revelation of My Heart and Will [Word] THEN he will be shut out [*left on the "outside looking in"*].

...."He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, From his innermost being [spirit] shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[3113] Fraud and deceit are two manifestations of a "wilful" unrighteousness.

"fraud" - trickery, sharp practice, or breach of confidence, perpetrated for profit or to gain some

unfair or dishonest advantage;

"deceit" - the act or practice of deceiving; concealment or distortion of the truth for the purpose of misleading;

"wilful" - intent on having one's own way;

....*"Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you"....*
Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

....*"Deceit is in the heart of those who devise evil, but counselors of peace have joy"....*
Proverbs 12:20b NASB

[3114] Sin has its root in "independent thought" *[thoughts that are not of {or for} the Father]*.

Faith has its root *[origin]* in thoughts and words that are aligned with a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will.

....*"whatever does not originate and proceed from faith [which is activated and energized by divine Love] is sin"....* Romans 14:23b *The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]"....* 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[3115] Truth *[fact]* reigns *[supercedes]*. Absolute Truth reigns *[supercedes]* absolutely.

"reigns" - predominates; prevails;

....*"If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the Truth [the Word of God], and the Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free"....* John 8:31-32 KJV

[3116] Mission *[obedience to Kingdom-agenda]* over "ego" *[any form of self-agenda]*. Let that be the "heart cry" of each and every one of God's precious children in this most critical and glorious hour.

"mission" - The specific task or responsibility that a person or body of persons is assigned to do or fulfil;

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[3117] The exercising of faith in a "revelation" of the Father's Word *[Will]* "supercedes" fear and feelings - ALWAYS!

"supercede" - to replace in power, authority and effectiveness;

....*"we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[3118] The certain fruit of "trying" *[attempting to fulfill a goal in one's own strength and "wisdom"]* is failure *[one falling short of the goal {vision}]*.

"try" - to make an attempt *[which suggests the possibility of failure or falling short of obtaining that which is sought after]*;

"attempt" - to make an effort to do *[in this case, in one's own strength and understanding - which is a certain path to failure]*;

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Let your heart [spirit, inner man] hold fast my words; Keep my commandments and live".... Proverbs 4:4 NASB*

[3119] Every "seed" produces after its own kind - including "words".

....*"Then God said, "Let the earth sprout vegetation, plants yielding seed, and fruit trees on the earth bearing fruit after their kind with seed in them"; and it was so. The earth brought forth vegetation, plants yielding seed after their kind, and trees bearing fruit with seed in them,*

after their kind; and God saw that it was good".... Genesis 1:11-12 NASB

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

FOR

*...."as the rain and the snow come down from heaven, and do not return there without watering the earth and making it bear and sprout, and furnishing seed to the sower and bread to the eater; **So will My word be** which goes forth from My [one's] mouth; It will not return to Me empty, without accomplishing what I desire, and without succeeding in the matter for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 NASB*

[3120] Continual "immersion" in the Word of God leads, ultimately, to the total displacement of ALL that which is apart from the Father in one's life - spirit, soul and body and financially [*spirit of poverty, lack etc.*].

"immerse" - to involve deeply, absorb;

"meditate" - Hebrew - **"hagah"** - to murmur; by implication, to ponder: imagine, mutter, roar [*proclaim*], speak, talk, utter;

"displacement" - to occupy the place of; replace; supplant;

...."My son, attend to my words; consent and submit to my sayings. Let them not depart from your sight; keep them in the center of your heart. For they are life to those who find them, healing and health to all their flesh. Keep and guard your heart with all vigilance and above all that you guard, for out of it flow the springs of life".... Proverbs 4:20-23 The Amplified Translation

*...."No man will be able to stand before you all the days of your life. Just as I have been with Moses, I will be with you; I will not fail you or forsake you. Be strong and courageous, for you shall give this people possession of the land which I swore to their fathers to give them. Only be strong and very courageous; take heed [*be diligent*] to do according to all the law which Moses My servant commanded you; do not turn from it [*the Word of God*] to the right or to the*

left, so that you may have success wherever you go. This book of the law [the Word of God] shall not depart from [always be in] your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may take heed [be diligent] to do according to all that is written in it; for **THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success.** Have I not commanded you? Be strong and courageous! Do not tremble or be dismayed, for the LORD your God is with you wherever you go".... Joshua 1:5-9 NASB

[3121] Confusion [lack of one's knowledge {revelation} of their true identity] and unhappiness are inextricably linked.

"inextricable" - inseparable; incapable of being disentangled [in this case, EXCEPT for the Light {revelation} of God's Word];

...."God is not the author of confusion".... 1 Corinthians 14:33 KJV

...."He made Him [Jesus] who knew no sin [to be] sin on our behalf, so that we might become the righteousness of God in Him".... 2 Corinthians 5:21 NASB

THEREFORE

...."Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."[For] every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

[3122] Real authority [authoritative proclamation] does not come through any form of "mental ascension" to the Word of God.

Real [the fullness of] authority comes through the child of God gaining an ever deepening and abiding "revelation" of the Father's Love for them [and, thus, come to a revelation of who they truly are, in Christ] - through a personal and intimate relationship with Him [Them].

"authoritative proclamation" - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust [empowered by a "spirit of faith"] - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power [in Christ] into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

...."He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him"If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

...."You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

...."For this reason also, since the day we heard [of it,] we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please [Him] in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in Light. For He rescued us from the domain of darkness, and transferred us [past tense] to the kingdom of His beloved Son".... Colossians 1:9-13 NASB

[3123] There is no such thing as "permanent" evil. For ALL things in the "temporal [physical] realm are subject to change by the Word of faith. And, ultimately, in the Kingdom and throughout Eternity, there will be NO evidence [or even the "remembrance"] of evil found ANYWHERE.

...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3124] The Father's Grace is His willingness to use His Power and His Ability on your behalf - and He has given you His Word that it [His Grace] might be continually accessed [appropriated] through faith.

...."God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble [those who are reliant upon Him]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB

...."Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

...."My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of

Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

"access" - the ability, right, or permission to approach, enter, speak with, or use; admittance;

*...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

[3125] The "enlargement" of the heart is simply an expansion of one's capacity to receive to a continually greater degree ALL that the Father has prepared for them from before the foundations of the earth.

"enlargement" - increase, expansion, or amplification;

...."I shall run the way of Your commandments, for You will enlarge my heart [spirit]".... Psalm 119:32 NASB

...."For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation

[3126] Things have been "set in motion",

"set in motion" - mobilized;

...."Look among the nations! Observe! Be astonished! Wonder! Because I am doing something in your days - you would not believe if you were told".... Habakkuk 1:5 NASB

...."Behold, the former things have come to pass, now I declare new things; Before they spring forth I proclaim them to you".... Isaiah 42:9 NASB

...."Behold, I will do something new, now it will spring forth; Will you not be aware of it? I will even make a roadway in the wilderness, rivers in the desert".... Isaiah 43:19 NASB

[3127] Natural wisdom [*reason*] and logic is a counterfeit of divine Wisdom and spiritual understanding.

"logic" - the science concerned with the principles of valid reasoning and correct inference either deductive or inductive; the apparently inevitable chain of events involved in an outcome etc.

"reason" - seeks to explain or justify an action by citing facts, circumstances, together with the

workings of the mind on them; a motive or cause for an action, belief, thought etc. justification;

...."Give me understanding, that I may observe *[see spiritually]* Your law *[the reality of Your Word]* and keep it with all my heart".... Psalm 119:34 NASB

...."For this reason also, since the day we heard *[of it,]* we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please *[Him]* in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in Light. For He rescued us from the domain of darkness, and transferred us *[past tense]* to the kingdom of His beloved Son".... Colossians 1:9-13 NASB

[3128] The self-righteous take offense at the boldness *[divine assurance, faith, confidence]* of those abiding in righteousness *[their true Identity in Christ]* because they *[the "self-righteous"]* discern *[judge unrighteously]* others by what is in their "own" heart.

...."you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge are habitually practicing the very same things *[that you censure and denounce]*".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation

...."the righteous are bold as a lion *[in both word and deed]*".... Proverbs 28:1b NASB

[3129] There is "nothing new under the sun" but EVERYTHING is new under *[in]* THE Son.

"new" - of a kind now existing or appearing for the first time;

...."That which has been is that which will be, and that which has been done is that which will be done. So there is nothing new under the sun".... Ecclesiastes 1:9 NASB

[3130] Everything produces after its own kind - including words.

...."Then God said, "Let the earth sprout vegetation, plants yielding seed, and fruit trees on the earth bearing fruit after their kind with seed in them"; and it was so. The earth brought forth vegetation, plants yielding seed after their kind, and trees bearing fruit with seed in them, after their kind; and God saw that it was good".... Genesis 1:11-12 NASB

...."Death and life are in the power of *[released through]* the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it *[for death or life]*"*[Matt. 12:37]*".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

.... "Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

FOR

.... "as the rain and the snow come down from heaven, and do not return there without watering the earth and making it bear and sprout, and furnishing seed to the sower and bread to the eater; **So will My word be** which goes forth from My [one's] mouth; It will not return to Me empty, without accomplishing what I desire, and without succeeding in the matter for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 NASB

[3131] Never affix [fasten] yourself to the Enemy's lies - and NEVER trust that which you see with your "eyes".

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

"adamant" - utterly unyielding in attitude or opinion in spite of all appeals, urgings, etc.

.... "let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

.... "we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

.... "we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ [the Word of God] is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 NASB

[3132] Grace is the "bridge" between Heaven and earth.

"bridge" - a connecting, transitional, or intermediate route or phase between two adjacent elements;

"element" - a natural habitat, sphere of activity, environment, etc.;

...."God is opposed to the proud [*self-reliant*], but gives Grace to the humble [*those who are reliant upon Him*]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB

...."Therefore let us [*continually*] draw near with confidence [*a steadfast trust*] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [*access, appropriate*] Grace [*divine empowerment and favor*] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

...."My Grace [*which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace*] is sufficient [*all-sufficient*] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

"access" - the ability, right, or permission to approach, enter, speak with, or use; admittance;

...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

[3133] The Enemy continually attempts to "elicit" a response that does not line up with a revelation of God's Word in order to provoke them to self-righteousness [*any form of self-exaltation*].

This allows him to maintain a position in which he [*and his forces*] can "influence" [*keep*] one away from [*below*] the paths of righteousness [*the High Way of holiness*] - which is the place of ongoing victory over his vile schemes.

"elicit" - to draw or bring out or forth; educe; evoke; entice;

Latin: **"e"** - out + **"licere"** - to entice;

...."Death and life are in the power of [*released through*] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [*for death or life*]"[Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Let NO [*not even one*] unwholesome [*unrighteously motivated, self-seeking*] word

proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself] ".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3134] Righteous *[wholesome]* words produce the fruit of righteousness. Unrighteous *[unwholesome]* words produce the fruit of unrighteousness.

"righteousness" - manifests in the "ability" *[in, and through. Christ and His "finished work"]* to stand in God's Presence *[or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces]* without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority *[unworthiness]*;

...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word {and the obedience that is its spontaneous fruit}] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is NO death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}] ".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

[3135] If one chooses not to "control their mind" *[through the process of bringing EVERY thought captive to a "revelation" of My Word]* the Enemy will!

...."We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will] ".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[3136] Let the people of God be found "abiding" in the "place of Grace" *[the place of a continual reliance upon the Father's divine empowerment]*. For it is from this place *[true spiritual positioning]*, ALONE, wherein one shall both enter into and fulfil their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

...."God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble [those who are reliant upon Him] ".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB

...."Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

...."My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

"access" - the ability, right, or permission to approach, enter, speak with, or use; admittance;

...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus

Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God" Romans 5:1-2 KJV

.... "And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]" Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God" Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

[3137] Hatred both "defiles" and "blinds" one's spirit [inner man].

"hatred" - extreme aversion or hostility to someone or something; intense dislike;

"defile" - to make foul or dirty; pollute; to tarnish or sully the brightness of [in this case, referring to the Enemy's attempt to afflict one's spirit {inner man}];

.... "Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you" Matthew 5:44 NASB

.... "Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]" Ephesians 4:29 NASB

.... "and while being reviled, He [Jesus] did not revile in return; while suffering, He uttered no threats, but kept entrusting Himself to Him who judges righteously" 1 Peter 2:23 NASB

.... "If you are reviled for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you" 1 Peter 4:14 NASB

THEREFORE

.... "Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]" 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[3138] The certain fruit of all those who continually speak "falsehood" [lies] is exposure - and the destruction of ALL that they have created with their "words" [actions, agendas].

.... "You destroy those who speak falsehood; The LORD abhors the man of bloodshed and

deceit....There is nothing reliable in what they say; Their inward part is destruction itself. Their throat is an open grave; They flatter with their tongue".... Psalm 5:6,9 NASB

...."Assuredly, the evil man will not go unpunished".... Proverbs 11:21a NASB

[3139] The "accessing" [*continual appropriation*] of God's Grace constitutes a "full acknowledgment" of the Father [*and of His Word*] - and will SURELY lead [*and keep*] one on the path to the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

"constitutes" - establishes;

...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

...."Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}];Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3140] The continual pursuit of an "earnest remembrance" is of the utmost importance for each and every one of God's children in this hour. For remembering that which the Father has done for them will SURELY usher in the fullness of all that He has prepared for them - from before the foundations of the earth.

"remember" - to retain in the memory; keep in mind; remain aware of;

Latin: "rememorari" - to recall to mind;

...."O LORD my God, I will give thanks to ["remember"] You forever".... Psalm 30:12 NASB

...."the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My Name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all that I said to you".... John 14:26 NASB

THEREFORE

.... "Watch over your heart *[spirit]* with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life *[the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]*; Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3141] The "accessing" *[continual appropriation]* of the Grace of God constitutes a "full acknowledgment" of the Father *[and of His Word]* - and will SURELY lead *[and keep]* one on the path to the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

"constitutes" - establishes;

.... "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

.... "Therefore let us *[continually]* draw near with confidence *[a steadfast trust]* to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find *[access, appropriate]* Grace *[divine empowerment and favor]* to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding *[sense-knowledge]*. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him *[through the continual accessing of His Grace]*, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

.... "Watch over your heart *[spirit]* with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life *[the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]*; Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3142] The Father works outside of "logic" and "reason". Your *[spiritual]* eyes have not yet seen nor have your *[spiritual]* ears heard *[up until this time]* what He has prepared *[planned]* for this season.

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance to cast down EVERY "assumption", and allow the Holy Spirit to both enlarge and flood *[saturate]* your spirit *[inner man]* with the "absolute truth" *[and Kingdom-principles]* of God's Word - that He might lead you into all that the Father had intended *[planned]* for you from before the foundations of the earth.

As you do, it is certain that He shall enlarge your heart to receive ALL that He has for you in this hour. For He is bringing His people into one spirit *[heart]* and one Mind - His Heart and

His Mind.

"logic" - the science concerned with the principles of valid reasoning and correct inference either deductive or inductive; the apparently inevitable chain of events involved in an outcome etc.

"reason" - seeks to explain or justify an action by citing facts, circumstances, together with the workings of the mind on them; a motive or cause for an action, belief, thought etc. justification;

"reasoning" - the mental process of drawing conclusions from known or presumed facts;

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

"enlarge" - increase, expand, or amplify;

*...."I shall run the way of Your commandments, for You will enlarge my heart [spirit]"....
Psalm 119:32 NASB*

...."Look among the nations! Observe! Be astonished! Wonder! Because I am doing something in your days - You would not believe if you were told".... Habakkuk 1:5 NASB

...."But--to use the words of Scripture--we speak of THINGS WHICH EYE HAS NOT SEEN NOR EAR HEARD, and which have never entered the heart of man: ALL THAT GOD HAS IN READINESS FOR THEM THAT LOVE HIM. For us, however, God has drawn aside the veil through the teaching of the Spirit; for the Spirit searches everything, including the depths of the divine nature".... 1 Corinthians 2:9-10 The Weymouth Translation

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

[3143] In this most critical and glorious hour, there will be many "road to Damascus" experiences and many "Pentecosts" *[Upper Room experiences]* that will "supernaturally" bring many into perfect conformity with the Father's Heart and Will - and, because of this, vast multitudes will begin to seek out their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

...."Now Saul, still breathing threats and murder against the disciples of the Lord, went to the high priest, and asked for letters from him to the synagogues at Damascus, so that if he found any belonging to the Way, both men and women, he might bring them bound to Jerusalem. As he was traveling, it happened that he was approaching Damascus, and suddenly a light from heaven flashed around him; and he fell to the ground and heard a voice saying to him, 'Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting ME?' And he said, 'Who are You, Lord?' And He said, 'I am Jesus

whom you are persecuting".... Acts 9:3-5 NASB

...."And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting".... Acts 2:1-2 KJV

[3143] The Enemy shall "tremble and shake" in great fear and terror at the recognition of the faithful sons and daughters of God in this most glorious hour.

For many shall have entered into the place wherein they have come to know and abide in the Spiritual Reality of who they are in Christ [*the place of fearlessness and absolute trust in the Father {His true Nature and Character} and My Word*].

...."For all who are led by the Spirit of God are sons of God. For [the Spirit which] you have now received [is] not a spirit of slavery to put you once more in bondage to fear, but you have received the Spirit of adoption [the Spirit producing sonship] in [the bliss of] which we cry, Abba (Father)! Father! The Spirit Himself [thus] testifies together with our own spirit, [assuring us] that we are children of God. And if we are [His] children, then we are [His] heirs also: heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ [sharing His inheritance with Him]; only we must share His suffering if we are to share His glory. [But what of that?] For I consider that the sufferings of this present time (this present life) are not worth being compared with the glory that is about to be revealed to us and in us and for us and conferred on us! For [even the whole] creation (all nature) waits expectantly and longs earnestly for God's sons to be made known [waits for the revealing, the disclosing of their sonship]".... Romans 8:14-19 The Amplified Translation

[3144] Tithing and sowing are NOT "obligatory". They are "revelatory" - based upon a revelation of the Father's Heart [*true Nature and Character*] and Word.

"obligatory" - required as a matter of obligation; mandatory; imposing moral or legal obligation; binding;

"revelatory" - of, pertaining to, or having the characteristics of revelation [*in this case, that which is born of a revelation of the Father's Heart and Covenant with His children*];

...."the love [Wisdom, Truth, Grace] of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB

THEREFORE

...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

.... *"Will a man rob or defraud God? Yet you rob and defraud Me. But you say, In what way do we rob or defraud You? [You have withheld your] tithes and offerings. You are cursed with the curse, for you are robbing Me, even this whole nation".... Malachi 3:8-9 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Bring the whole tithe into the storehouse, so that there may be food in My house, and test Me now in this," says the LORD of hosts, "if I will not open for you the windows of heaven and pour out for you a blessing until it overflows. "Then I will rebuke the devourer for you, so that it will not destroy the fruits of the ground; nor will your vine in the field cast its grapes," says the LORD of hosts. "All the nations will call you blessed, for you shall be a delightful land," says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:10-12 NASB*

.... *"Give, and it will be given to you. They [others] will pour into your lap a good measure - pressed down, shaken together, and running over. **For by your standard of measure it will be measured to you in return**".... Luke 6:38 NASB*

[3145] A "just getting by" consciousness MUST be "eradicated" from the hearts of God's children in order for them to handle with pin-point accuracy the vast sums of Kingdom-finances that the Father desires them to have.

"eradicate" - remove or destroy utterly; to pull up by the roots;

For, if one "maintains" a "just getting by" consciousness to ANY degree [*through fear, unbelief, mistrust of the Father etc.*] THEN it is certain that the Enemy would be enabled [*allowed*] to veer them off course - thus, limiting the full potential of the finances they have been entrusted to steward.

The end result of these things would be that the Enemy would be enabled to steal from them, personally, as well as misdirect them into sinking what resources they have into "works" [*projects*] that are not built on [*established from*] a revelation of My Will.

.... *"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], AND THEN all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[3146] What one "speaks" in any given moment is what they are "believing" in their heart [*spirit, inner man*].

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."My son, give attention to my words; Incline your ear to my sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; Keep them in the midst of your heart [spirit, inner man]. For they are life to those who find them and health to all their body. Watch over your heart [spirit, inner man] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom etc.}];".... Proverbs 4:20-23 NASB

...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [spirit] the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

...."I tell you that every careless [idle, useless, non-faith producing] word that people speak, they shall give an accounting for it in the day of judgment. For by [in accordance with] your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned".... Matthew 12:36-37 NASB

THEREFORE

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3147] Only those who position themselves [spiritually] to see all things through the "eyes of their faith" will understand [comprehend] the unfolding of the Father's Glorious Plan in this hour.

...."Look among the nations! Observe! Be astonished! Wonder! Because I am doing something in your days - You would not believe if you were told".... Habakkuk 1:5 NASB

...."For this reason also, since the day we heard [of it,] we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please [Him] in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in Light. For He rescued us from the domain of darkness, and transferred us [past tense] to the kingdom of His beloved Son".... Colossians 1:9-13 NASB

[3148] Many, as they have pursued "ministry" *[their calling]* have chosen "presumption" over faith and patience *[a revelation of the Father's Will]* - and, thus, they have entered into the deep darkness that is, even now, "radically" *[thoroughly]* overtaking the "world" and its "systems".

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for each and every one of God's precious children to make certain *[in obedience to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit]* to "rekindle *[refire]* within the fire of revelation" - in order that they might be found in the "high place" with both feet firmly planted in the Father's Kingdom. For it is from this place, alone, that the fullness of their true Kingdom-position and destiny awaits.

"presumption" - assumption of something as true;

Latin: "praesumere" - to undertake beforehand;

...."I wait for the LORD, my soul does wait, and in [a revelation of] His word do I hope".... Psalm 130:5 NASB

...."They quickly forgot His works; They did not wait for His counsel".... Psalm 106:13 NASB

"refire" - restore to brilliance, as of a gem; restore a burning passion; excitement or enthusiasm;

...."I am calling up memories of your sincere and unqualified faith [the leaning of your entire personality on God in Christ in absolute trust and confidence in His power, wisdom, and goodness].... That is why I would remind you to stir up [rekindle the embers of, fan the flame of, and keep burning] the [gracious] gift of God, [the inner fire] that is in you".... 2 Timothy 1:5a, 6a The Amplified Translation

...."For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, His soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith".... Habakkuk 2:3-4 NASB

...."you have come to the kingdom for such a time as this".... Esther 4:14b NASB

THEREFORE

...."Arise, shine; for your light has come, and the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD has risen upon you. For behold, darkness will cover the earth and deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you and His Glory [manifested Presence] will appear upon you. Nations will come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising".... Isaiah 60:1-3 NASB

[3149] Part of the fruit of a "just-getting-by-consciousness" is that once one's own needs are met

[in their thinking] there is a tendency *[inclination]* for one to stop exercising faith for the needs of others.

....*"If [when] riches increase, do not set your heart upon them".... Psalms 62:10 NASB*

[3150] Lying is the "language" of the Evil One. The language of the Kingdom is "absolute Truth".

"lying" - the telling of lies or false *[misleading]* statements; deliberately untruthful; deceitfulness;

"language" - communication by voice *[in this case, the continual speaking of lies and untruth in the world and the continual speaking of words that are aligned with a revelation of absolute Truth]*; a system for the expression of thoughts *[in the case of the "world" {and its systems}, the lying, fear-filled thoughts of the Enemy]*;

....*"You [Pharisees] are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth because there is NO truth in him. Whenever he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own nature, for he is a liar and the father of lies".... John 8:44 NASB*

[3151] Fear *[anxiety, worry]* is not "logical" *[reasonable]*. Fear is irrational.

"logic" - the science concerned with the principles of valid reasoning and correct inference either deductive or inductive; the apparently inevitable chain of events involved in an outcome etc.

"reasonable" - agreeable to reason or sound judgment;

"irrational" - without or deprived of normal mental clarity or sound judgment *[in this case, the Word of God]*.

....*"God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

....*"we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

[3152] The same Grace that helps one navigate *[as well as trust the Father]* through times of abasement and "seeming lack" will help one navigate *[as well as trust]* with pin-point accuracy in times of superabundant wealth and great prosperity - and the "divine overflow" that is its spontaneous fruit.

.....*"I have learned how to be content [satisfied to the point where I am not disturbed or disquieted] in whatever state I am. I know how to be abased and live humbly in straitened*

*circumstances, and I know also how to enjoy plenty and live in abundance. I have learned in any and all circumstances the secret of facing every situation, whether well-fed or going hungry, having a sufficiency and enough to spare or going without and being in want. I have strength for all things in Christ Who empowers me [I am ready for anything and equal to anything through Him Who infuses inner strength into me; I am self-sufficient in Christ's sufficiency]"....
Philippians 4:11-13 The Amplified Translation*

...."My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

[3153] What was once your "ceiling" has now become your "floor".

...."For I always beseech the God of our Lord Jesus Christ--the Father most glorious--to give you a spirit of wisdom and penetration [revelation] through an intimate knowledge of Him, the eyes of your understanding being enlightened so that you may know what is the hope which His call to you inspires, what the wealth of the glory of His inheritance in God's people, and what the transcendent greatness of His power in us believers as seen in the working of His infinite might when He displayed it in Christ by raising Him from the dead and seating Him at His own right hand in the heavenly realms, high above all other government and authority and power and dominion, and every title of sovereignty used either in this Age or in the Age to come. God has put all things under His feet, and has appointed Him universal and supreme Head of the Church, which is His Body, the completeness of Him who everywhere fills the universe with Himself".... Ephesians 1:17-23 The Weymouth Translation

[3154] The practice of *[continual reliance upon]* "sense knowledge and perception leads SURELY to deception.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

"simplicity" - freedom from complexity, intricacy, or division into parts: *plainness [in this case, a life of purity, singleness of purpose and great clarity]*; freedom from deceit or guile;

...."But I am afraid [concerned] that, as the serpent deceived Eve by his craftiness, your minds will be led astray from the simplicity and purity of devotion to Christ".... 2 Corinthians 11:3 NASB

...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]"....*
2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

3155] The first step for one to begin to enter into a steadfast trust in the Father is to, by faith, access the Grace to trust.

As one begins to practice this on a daily basis THEN, ultimately, every last ground of mistrust - and the fear and unbelief that is its spontaneous fruit - will be "displaced" by the Spirit of Grace *[Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Truth, the Spirit of Wisdom etc.]*.

"access" - the ability, right, or permission to approach, enter, speak with, or use; admittance;

"Spirit of Grace" - the Spirit of the administration of the Grace of God.

....*"the love [Wisdom, Truth, Grace] of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] who was given to us"....*
Romans 5:5 NASB

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God"....* Romans 5:1-2 KJV

....*"Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need"....* Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

....*"My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you"....* 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

[3156] Lies have NO power in light of the absolute truth of God's Word. NOW, behold, as the absolute Truth goes forth in this hour to completely "blindsided" and devastate the Evil One and those with him - at every turn!

....*"If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the Truth [the Word of God], and the Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free"....* John 8:31-32 KJV

THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the*

higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal] ".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

[3157] Not by "good intentions but by the continual accessing [*appropriation*] of My Grace - through faith.

"access" - the ability, right, or permission to approach, enter, speak with, or use; admittance;

...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

...."My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

THEREFORE

...."let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

...."You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man}] through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[3158] Everyone is found "practicing" something in any given moment [*faith - fear, trust - mistrust, love - hatred, righteousness - unrighteousness etc.*].

"practice" - a usual or customary action or proceeding; repetition or exercise of an activity in order to achieve mastery and fluency [*in the case of "practicing righteousness", mastery and fluency in the ways of the Kingdom*];

"righteousness" - manifests in the "ability" [*in, and through. Christ and His "finished work"*] to stand in God's Presence [*or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces*] without the

sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority [*unworthiness*];

....*"How blessed are those who keep justice, who practice righteousness at all times!"*....

....*"beloved, if our consciences (our hearts) do not accuse us [if they do not make us feel guilty and condemn us], we have confidence (complete assurance and boldness) before God, And we receive from Him whatever we ask, because we [watchfully] obey His orders [observe His suggestions and injunctions, follow His plan for us] and [habitually] practice what is pleasing to Him".... 1 John 3:21-22 The Amplified Translation*

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word {and the obedience that is its spontaneous fruit}] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is NO death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[3159] **THE VISION OF THE PILOT**

VISION: I saw a pilot sitting in the cockpit of a large and beautiful plane [747] capable of soaring at high altitudes - but I saw many "reluctant" passengers on board the plane.

The Father spoke to me and said:

The "pilot" represents my forerunners [*true delegated authorities*].

The "large and beautiful plane capable of soaring at high altitudes" represents the Glorious Church [*and the true Kingdom-ministries within her*] - a Church that will be found abiding in the "high place" [*both individually and corporately*], seated at My right Hand, in Christ.

The "reluctant passengers" represent those in the church at large who remain somewhat "uncomfortable" in the high places - and, thus, they [*through fear and unbelief*] remain bound to the false security of "sense-knowledge" and perception"

"reluctant" - unwilling, disinclined; offering resistance or opposition; not eager;

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

....*"And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ [the Word of God] is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above [Spiritual Reality], not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB ".... Colossians 3:1-2 NASB

"intellect" - the power or faculty of the mind by which one knows or understands, as distinguished from that by which one feels and that by which one wills; the understanding; the faculty of thinking and acquiring knowledge;

...." we see that they [the Israelites] were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation

...."Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief".... Hebrews 4:11 KJV

...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3160] One can "look back" or they can "look forward" BUT faith is in the NOW [present].

...."NOW faith IS".... Hebrews 11:1 NASB

[3161] A nagging impatience is a sure sign of one not being close enough to the Father [or His Word].

...."And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB

...."He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him"If anyone

loves Me, he will keep *[remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do]* My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode *[have living and ongoing communion]* with him *[in the "inner chamber"]*".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

[3162] The one who administers the Word of God "falsely" *[unrighteously]* shall surely be judged *[exposed]* in their self-exaltive practices.

Those who have rejected the absolute Truth of My Word are ALREADY judged by their "own" choice.

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]"*.... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths"*.... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

....*"If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the Truth [the Word of God], and the Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free"*.... John 8:31-32 KJV

[3163] The Grace of God is the spontaneous *[and ongoing]* fruit of the Father's Heart, His Word and His Spirit.

"Spirit of Grace" - the Spirit of the administration of the Grace of God.

....*"the love [Wisdom, Truth, Grace] of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] who was given to us"*.... Romans 5:5 NASB

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God"*.... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

....*"Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need"*.... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

....*"My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you"*.... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

[3164] A reverential pursuit of God's Word is a catalyst [*gateway*] to an absolute and abiding steadfast faith and trust in the Father.

....*"In the reverent and worshipful fear of the Lord there is strong confidence [trust], and His children shall always have a place of refuge"..... Proverbs 14:26 The Amplified Translation*

[3165] Believing is not constituted by what one "sees" with their eyes, what one "feels" with their feelings, what one "thinks" in their mind or what one "hears" with their external ears [*sense knowledge and perception*].

True believing, rather, is constituted by a "knowing" in the depths of one's inner being [*spirit, heart*] - through revelation.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

....*"if with your mouth you confess Jesus as Lord and in your heart believe that God brought Him back to life, you shall be saved. For with the heart men believe and obtain righteousness, and with the mouth they make confession and obtain [the fullness of] salvation".... Romans 10:9-10 The Weymouth Translation*

....*"Trust [a believing faith] is awakened by hearing an authentic confession of who Christ is and what He does [has Done - His "finished work"]".... Romans 10:17 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

....*"we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[3166] Unbelief in its purest form is rooted in the failure of one to believe [*trust*] in the "finished work" of the Lord Jesus Christ.

....*"But as many as received Him, to them He gave the right to become children of God,*

even to those who believe in His name, who were born, not of blood nor of the will of the flesh nor of the will of man, but of God".... John 1:12-13 NASB

....These things I have written to you who believe in the name of the Son of God, so that you may know that you have eternal life. This is the confidence which we have before Him, that, if we ask anything according to His will, He hears us. And if we know that He hears us in whatever we ask, we know that we have the requests which we have asked from Him".... 1 John 5:13-15 NASB

[3167] The Father has beautiful surprises for you - and you will be greatly "astonished".

"beautiful" - possessing qualities that give great pleasure or satisfaction to see, hear, think about, etc.; delighting the senses or mind [*or in this case, thrilling the heart {inner man, spirit} through and through*];

"astonish" - to fill with sudden and overpowering surprise or wonder;

*...."He [God] is famous for great and unexpected acts; **there's no end to His surprises**".... Job 5:9 The Message Translation*

...."The lines have fallen to me in pleasant places; Indeed, my heritage is beautiful to me. I will bless the LORD who has counseled me; Indeed, my mind instructs me in the night. I have set the LORD continually before me; Because He is at my right hand, I will not be shaken. Therefore my heart is glad and my glory rejoices; My flesh also will dwell securely... You will make known to me the path of life; In Your Presence is fullness of joy; In Your right hand there are pleasures forever".... Psalm 16:6-11 NASB

[3168] The way that the Father receives Glory in the earth is for one to be totally transformed by the indwelling life of the Holy Spirit [*Light, Love, Righteousness, Grace etc.*] - resulting in their entrance into the fullness of their precious inheritance [*Salvation*] and Kingdom-position, in Christ.

...."I am able to do nothing from Myself [independently, of My own accord - but only as I am taught by God and as I get His orders]. Even as I hear, I judge [I decide as I am bidden to decide. As the voice comes to Me, so I give a decision], and My judgment is right (just, righteous), because I do not seek or consult My own will [I have no desire to do what is pleasing to Myself, My own aim, My own purpose] but only the will and pleasure of the Father Who sent Me".... John 5:30 The Amplified Translation

...."For I have come down from heaven, not to do My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me".... John 6:38 NASB

*...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in*

hope of the Glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

[3169] The "counterfeit" *[on any level of existence]* is both exposed and combated against through a "revelation" of the absolute Truth of God's Word - without exception.

"identity" - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

"counterfeit" - that which portrays something as real or genuine when, in reality, it is not;

...."by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB

...."Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."But every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

[3170] In these days, the Father is going to begin to "reveal", to those hearts who are faithful, the revelation of His "retroactive" and divine restoration - a supernatural and divine restoration that confirm to one's heart that, in reality *[and by the Father's great and awesome Power]*, NOTHING has been lost, and that regardless of what the Enemy has attempted against *[stolen from]* them, they will fulfil the "fullness" of His "original intent" for their Eternal destiny *[past, present and future]* - MULTIPLIED !

"retroactive" - effective or operative from a date or for a period in the past *[in this case, a supernatural {and Eternal} restoration of all that the Enemy has stolen or destroyed]*;

...."if he [the thief] be found, he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house".... Proverbs 6:31 KJV

*...."rejoice, O sons/daughters of Zion, and be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for [your] vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. **Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten.... You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied and praise the name of the LORD your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you".... Joel 2:23-26 NASB***

...."The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life ["zoe" - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power etc.], and have it in abundance [to the full, till it overflows]".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation

.... "And He [Jesus] is the radiance of His [the Father's] glory and the exact representation of His [the Father's] nature, and upholds ALL things by the word of His power".... Hebrews 1:3 NASB

[3171] If one does not learn [by the power of the Holy Spirit] to walk above the "sense realm" [temporal realm] then it is certain that they will remain bound to it [the lower sphere of reality].

.... "we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3172] When one is dealing with a situation concerning "relationships" it is not a "soulish intrusion" that is called for [a leaning upon one's "own" understanding] but, rather, a spiritual intervention [intercession] through revelation - with a view to the "administration" of God's Wisdom [Grace, Love, Truth etc.].

"intrusion" - to [selfishly] thrust oneself or force in without permission or welcome [in this case, in one's own strength and understanding];

.... "I wait for the LORD, my soul does wait, and in His word do I hope".... Psalm 130:5 NASB

.... "They quickly forgot His works; They did not wait for His counsel".... Psalm 106:13 NASB

.... "Be honest in your judgment and do not decide at a glance [superficially and by appearances]; but judge [discern] fairly and righteously".... John 7:24 The Amplified Translation

.... "Bear [in love and obedience] one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB

[3173] The continual appropriation [accessing] of the Father's Grace [absolute Truth] leads to the "certain" displacement of any "fragmentation" or ground in one that is apart from Him - with a view to the complete "integration" [divine restoration and renewal] of one's spirit and soul [mind, will, emotions].

"displacement" - to occupy the place of; replace; supplant;

"fragmentation" - most generally means the process of fragmenting - breaking into pieces or being divided into parts. It can also refer to the state or result of being broken up or having been divided;

"integration" - an act or instance of combining into an integral whole;

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[3174] The appropriation of the fullness of one's perfect liberty in Christ comes *[manifests]* through the continual accessing of the Father's Grace *[divine Ability]* - through faith.

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

....*"Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3175] A "maintained" selfishness *[fear - pride]* causes one to become "oblivious" to all in their "sphere of existence" - other than that which pertains to their "own" agenda.

"oblivious" - unmindful; unconscious; unaware; forgetful; without remembrance or memory;

"sphere of existence" - is not only one's "physical" existence but also their "spiritual existence" - an existence that includes those they have met in the past *[friend and foe alike]* as well as those they have yet to meet, as they continue on the path to the "fullness" of their precious destiny, in Christ.

"pertain" - to have reference, relation, or relevance to;

....*"I sought the LORD, and He answered me, and delivered me [past tense] from all my fears. They looked to Him and were radiant, and their faces will never be ashamed".... Psalms 34:4-5 NASB*

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [a revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3176]

EIGHT SPONTANEOUS FRUIT OF AN ONGOING "POSITIVE" CONFESSION

"positive confession" - to acknowledge that the Father and His Word are the supreme authority over our lives with every word we speak and every action we carry out in correspondence with a revelation of the Father's Word/Will;

"affirm" - to state or assert positively; maintain as true; to express agreement with or commitment to;

"proclaim" - to announce or declare;

Latin: "proclamare" - to shout aloud [in this case, the Word {Will} of God from the heart {spirit, inner man}];

1. The continual confession of God's Word [the continual affirmation {release} of words aligned with the Word of God {first, into and, then, out of one's spirit} - through proclamation] causes faith to come [enter into the "inner man" {spirit}] by "hearing" [and hearing and hearing and hearing....].

...."faith comes by hearing, and the ear to hear by the [anointed] word [words] of God".... Romans 10:17 The Amplified Translation

...."Trust [faith] is awakened [energized] by hearing an authentic confession of who Christ is and what He does [has Done - His "finished work"]".... Romans 10:17 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

2. The continual confession of God's Word empowers the renewal of one's "mind" [will, emotions].

...."Therefore I urge you, brethren, by the mercies of God, to present your bodies a living and holy sacrifice, acceptable to God, [which is] your spiritual service of worship. And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, so that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect".... Romans 12:1-2 NASB

3. The continual confession of God's Word *[the continual affirmation {release} of words aligned with the Word of God {first, into and, then, out of one's spirit} - through proclamation]* strengthens and changes one's "heart" to conform to their true Identity in Christ - and the righteous motivation that is its spontaneous fruit.

....*"Let your heart [spirit, inner man] hold fast my words".... Proverbs 4:4 NASB*

.... *put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

....*"You cause my lamp [spirit, inner man] to be lighted and to shine; the Lord my God illumines my darkness".... Psalms 18:28 The Amplified Translation*

....*"let no one deceive and lead you astray. He who practices righteousness [who is upright, conforming to the divine will in purpose, thought, and action, living a consistently conscientious life {in their true Identity, in Christ}] is righteous, even as He is righteous".... 1 John 3:7 The Amplified Translation*

4. The continual confession of God's Word *[the continual affirmation {release} of words aligned with My Word {first, into and, then, out of one's spirit} - through proclamation]* keeps the "Answer" *[divine Solution]* before one's eyes continually - both the eyes of the recreated human spirit *[inner man]* and the physical eyes.

....*"The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 KJV*

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God], the author and perfecter of faith [Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father]".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

....*"And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

5. The continual confession of God's Word *[the continual affirmation {release} of words aligned with the Word of God {first, into and, then, out of one's spirit} - through proclamation]* "sets" the "law *[principle]* of faith" in motion *["true confession" releases the force of faith - as*

well as the other Kingdom-forces {Love, Righteousness, Trust, Wisdom, Truth etc.}].

"sets" - to put or place in position or into a specified state or condition [*in this case, to activate, perfectly, {on an ongoing basis} the absolute truths and principles of the Kingdom found in the Word of God*];

"authoritative proclamation" - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust [*empowered by the "spirit of faith"*] - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power [*in Christ*] into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

....*"Then what becomes of [our] pride and [our] boasting? It is excluded (banished, ruled out entirely). On what principle? [On the principle] of doing good deeds? No, but on the principle of faith. For we hold that a man is justified and made upright by faith independent of and distinctly apart from good deeds (works of the Law). [The observance of the Law has nothing to do with justification.]".... Romans 3:27-28 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right [in right order - in submission to the spirit] within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [out of his spirit, inner man - through revelation and trust in God]".... Habakkuk 2:4 NASB*

....*"we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

....*"But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

....*"Therefore, holy brethren, partakers of a heavenly calling, consider Jesus, the Apostle and High Priest of **our confession**".... Hebrews 3:1 NASB*

....*"Now faith is the assurance (the confirmation, the title deed) of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

6. The continual confession of God's Word *[the continual affirmation {release} of words aligned with the Word of God {first, into and, then, out of one's spirit} - through proclamation]* releases the angels of God to help carry out the Father's highest Will and purpose in the lives of His precious children, as well as supernaturally protect them - in any given situation.

....*"But to which of the angels has He ever said, "SIT AT MY RIGHT HAND, UNTIL I MAKE YOUR ENEMIES A FOOTSTOOL FOR YOUR FEET"? Are they not all ministering spirits, sent out to render service for the sake of those who will inherit salvation?".... Hebrews 1:13-14*

....*"My God sent His angel and shut the lions' mouths and they have not harmed me, inasmuch as I was found innocent before Him; and also toward you, O king, I have committed no crime".... Daniel 6:22 NASB*

....*"But during the night an angel of the Lord opened the gates of the prison, and taking them out he said, "Go, stand and speak to the people in the temple the whole message of this Life".... Acts 5:19-20 NASB*

7. The continual confession of God's Word *[the continual affirmation {release} of words aligned with the Word of God {first, into and, then, out of one's spirit} - through proclamation]* manifests in a "continual resistance" to the Evil One and his forces *[continually putting them to flight]* - and releases the fulness of one's authority *[dominion]* in Christ into *[and over]* any given situation.

....*"Submit therefore to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB*

....*"Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB*

....*"You will tread down [devastate] the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing', says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB*

....*"[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation*

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word {and the obedience that is its spontaneous fruit}] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is NO death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

8. The continual confession of God's Word *[the continual affirmation {release} of words aligned with the Word of God {first, into and, then, out of one's spirit} - through proclamation]* "activates" the forces of the Kingdom *[Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness Wisdom etc.]* and allows the Covenant promises that belong to one, in Christ, to "overtake" them at every turn - according to My highest Will and purpose *[both individually and corporately]*.

...."And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". *[lit. have the faith of God]* "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain *[obstacle, problem, infirmity etc.]*, 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes *[affirms on an ongoing basis]* that what he says is going to happen, it will be *[granted]* him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe *[based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant]* that you have *[already]* received them, and they will be *[granted]* you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB

...."Jesus said, "I emphasize to you that if, in your life, you have faith which produces a clear vision of Reality, you will not only speak to fig trees that are barren, you will have authority to command mountains *[obstacles]* saying, "Depart and be cast into the sea" and it will be done. And everything you present to the Father with utter trust in Him will come to pass".... Matthew 21:21 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

[3177]

EIGHT SPONTANEOUS FRUIT OF AN ONGOING "NEGATIVE" CONFESSION

"negative confession" - words and actions that align themselves with the fear-filled lies and darkened wisdom of the Evil One;

...."Death and life are in the power of *[released through]* the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it *[for death or life]* *[Matt. 12:37]*".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

...."Watch over your heart *[inner man, spirit]* with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

1. The ongoing confession *[continual affirmation {release}]* of words that align themselves with *[give voice to]* the "lies" *[counterfeit "truth"]* of the Enemy *[through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority]* causes "fear to come *[enter into]*

the spirit {"inner man"} by "hearing" [and hearing and hearing and hearing....] - thus causing a degree of "defilement" [through darkness] within.

...."For the thing which I greatly fear comes upon me, and that of which I am afraid befalls me".... Job 3:25 The Amplified Translation

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

...."The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee [your "inner man] be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 KJV

...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

...."Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

2. The ongoing confession [*continual affirmation {release}*] of words that align themselves with [*give voice to*] the "lies" [*counterfeit "truth"*] of the Enemy [*through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority*] "blind" one's eyes [*both spiritual and physical*] - allowing [*ultimately*] strongholds and wrong "mind-sets" [*rooted in a "sin-consciousness"*] to be both established and maintained by the Evil One.

"sin-consciousness" - any belief or mind-set that constitutes one "believing" that that which they have actually been redeemed from is still to be in force in their life - through an adherence to "sense-knowledge" [*Romans 8:1-2 KJV*];

...."The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:35 KJV

...."We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

...."A man's belly [spirit, inner man] shall be satisfied with [be full of] the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase [revenue] of his lips shall he be filled [to overflowing].

"revenue" - something that yields a regular *[consistent]* return *[in this case, the fruit of what is in "superabundance" {light - darkness, faith - fear etc.} in one's spirit]*.

FOR

....*"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [spirit] the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

3. The ongoing confession *[continual affirmation {release}]* of words that align themselves with *[give voice to]* the "lies" *[counterfeit "truth"]* of the Enemy *[through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority]* hardens one's heart *[spirit]* through unbelief and mistrust - keeping one in a position "far below" their true Identity in Christ and, thus, unrighteously motivated through a continual adherence to the self-life *["selfishness" - and the continual self-focus that is its spontaneous fruit]*.

....*"So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

....*"in whose case the god of this world has blinded the minds of the unbelieving so that they might not see the light of the gospel of the glory of Christ, who is the image of God".... 2 Corinthians 4:4 NASB*

....*"But I am afraid that, as the serpent deceived Eve by his craftiness, your minds will be led astray from the simplicity and purity of devotion to Christ".... 2 Corinthians 11:3 NASB*

4. The ongoing confession *[continual affirmation {release}]* of words that align themselves with *[give voice to]* the "lies" *[counterfeit "truth"]* of the Enemy *[through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority]* keeps one's eyes "fixed" on the problem *[obstacle]* and blocks *[through fear and darkness]* one's capacity to access My Wisdom in the "secret place *[inner chamber]* - forcing them *[by their own choice]* to be continually "inundated" with the darkened "wisdom of the world".

....*"I call heaven and earth to witness against you today, that I have set before you life and death, the blessing and the curse. So choose life in order that you may live, you and your descendants, by loving the LORD your God, by obeying His voice, and by holding fast to Him; for this is your life and the length of your days, that you may live in the land which the LORD swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give them".... Deuteronomy 30:19-20 NASB*

....*"Where is the wise man? Where is the scribe? Where is the debater of this age? Has not God made foolish the wisdom of the world?".... 1 Corinthians 1:20 NASB*

.... "For My thoughts are not your thoughts, nor are your ways My ways, declares the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are My ways higher than your ways and My thoughts than your thoughts".... Isaiah 55:8-9 NASB

THEREFORE

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

5. The ongoing confession [continual affirmation {release}] of words that align themselves with [give voice to] the "lies" [counterfeit "truth"] of the Enemy [through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority] "sets" the law of sin and death [the Curse - which in Reality they have already been redeemed from] in motion in one's life and circumstances - leading to all manner of affliction, disease, worry, deception and ungodly desire.

.... "These are the ones who are beside the road where the word is sown; and when they hear, immediately Satan comes and takes away the word which has been sown in them. "In a similar way these are the ones on whom seed was sown on the rocky places, who, when they hear the word, immediately receive it with joy; and they have no firm root in themselves, but are only temporary; then, when **affliction or persecution arises because of the word**, immediately they fall away. "And others are the ones on whom seed was sown among the thorns; these are the ones who have heard the word, but **the worries of the world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the desires for other things [that are apart from God's Will]** enter in and choke the word, and it becomes unfruitful".... Mark 4:15-19 NASB

.... "Christ redeemed us from the curse of the Law, having become a curse for us--for it is written, "CURSED IS EVERYONE WHO HANGS ON A TREE"-- in order that in Christ Jesus THE BLESSING of Abraham might come to the Gentiles, so that we would receive the promise of the Spirit through faith".... Galatians 3:13-14 NASB

6. The ongoing confession [continual affirmation {release}] of words that align themselves with [give voice to] the "lies" [counterfeit "truth"] of the Enemy [through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority] bind the hands of My angels [who hearken only to words that align themselves with My Word] and loose ["allow"] the influence of evil spirits in [over] their life - evil spirits that are bent on their total destruction.

.... "The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life, and have it in abundance [to the full, till it overflows]".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation

7 The ongoing confession [continual affirmation {release}] of words that align themselves

with the "lies" [*counterfeit "truth"*] of the Enemy [*through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority*] manifests in "one's hedge of protection" being continually violated - ultimately [*if not repented of*], leaving one "wide open" to the destructive schemes of the Enemy.

...."Have You [*God*] not made a hedge about him and his house and all that he has, on every side? You have blessed the work of his hands, and his possessions have increased in the land".... Job 1:10 NASB

...."For the thing which I greatly fear comes upon me, and that of which I am afraid befalls me".... Job 3:25 The Amplified Translation

...."Whoso is digging a pit falleth into it, and whoso is breaking a hedge, a serpent biteth him".... Ecclesiastes 10:8 KJV

8. The ongoing confession [*continual affirmation {release}*] of words that align themselves with [*give voice to*] the "lies" [*counterfeit "truth"*] of the Enemy [*through a continual adherence to "sense knowledge" and perception as one's final authority*] hinders [*blocks*] the flow of the Holy Spirit [*divine Light, spiritual understanding*] - and the various forces of the Kingdom [*Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness, Trust, Wisdom etc.*] as well as every Covenant blessing - and, instead, releases the "reciprocal" forces of darkness: fear, pride, unbelief, mistrust, hatred, unrighteousness, worldly wisdom etc.

"quench" - to put out or extinguish; suppress;

...."Quench not the S[*s*]pirit".... 1 Thessalonians 5:19 KJV

...."Let NO [*not even one*] unwholesome [*unrighteously motivated, self-seeking*] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [*a word*] as is good for edification according to the need [*of the moment*] so that it will give [*impart*] Grace [*Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.*] to those who hear [*including oneself*]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3178] The exercising [*practicing*] of "self-will" is the "antithesis" of one walking in perfect [*true*] liberty. For the exercising of "self-will" blocks the flow of God's Grace into one's life.

"antithesis" - the direct opposite;

...."He who is faithful [*true to the Will of God*] in a very little [*thing*] is faithful also in much, and he who is dishonest and unjust in a very little [*thing*] is dishonest and unjust also in much".... Luke 16:10 The Amplified Translation

...."For the Lord knows and is fully acquainted with the way of the righteous, but the way of the ungodly [*those living outside God's will*] shall perish [*end in ruin and come to nought*]".... Psalms 1:6 The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

.... "Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord [*Who is the Spirit of Grace*] is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [*through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience*] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB

[3179] All fear is rooted and grounded in the "fear of death". Therefore, it is a revelation of Life [*divine Love, Righteousness etc.*] that sets one free from all of its [*death's*] forms.

.... "There is no fear in love [*dread does not exist*], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [*a revelation of*] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS [*displaces*] every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation

.... "God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [*trust*], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

.... "In the way [*path*] of righteousness [*right standing and communion with the Father and His Word {and the obedience that is its spontaneous fruit}*] is [*the continual impartation of*] life [*Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path*], and in its pathway there is NO death [*no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}*]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

[3180] These are the days wherein a people of "great fortitude" will come forth by the Father' Hand - a people who are found trustworthy in His Sight to fulfil key Kingdom-assignments that will not only advance My Kingdom on every front but, also, expedite the establishment of the Glorious Church throughout the earth.

"fortitude" - resolute [*determined*] endurance; boldness; bravery, courage, determination, endurance, fearlessness; patience; perseverance;

Latin: **"fortitudo"** - strength, firmness, courage;

"expedite" - to speed up the process or progress of; facilitate; to do with quick efficiency;

Latin - **"expedire"** - "ex" - out + **"pedire"** - feet - to free the feet from fetters;

.... "Moreover [*let us also be full of joy now!*] let us exult and triumph in our troubles and rejoice in our sufferings, knowing that pressure and affliction and hardship produce patient and unswerving endurance. And endurance [*fortitude*] develops maturity of character [*approved*

faith and tried integrity]. And character [of this sort] produces [the habit of] joyful and confident hope of eternal salvation. Such hope never disappoints or deludes or shames us, for God's love has been poured out in our hearts through the Holy Spirit Who has been given to us"....Romans 5:3-5 The Amplified Translation

...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

...."that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5:27 NASB

[3181] The accessing of Grace *[through faith]* allows the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Grace]* to administer the Father's divine Ability in one's spirit *[inner man]* with pin-point accuracy - according to His highest Will and Purpose, both individually and corporately.

...."God is able to make all Grace abound to you".... 2 Corinthians 9:8 NASB

...."May He [the Father] grant you out of the rich treasury of His glory to be strengthened and reinforced with mighty power in the inner man by the [Holy] Spirit [Himself {Who is the Spirit of Grace} indwelling your innermost being and personality]. May Christ through your faith [actually] dwell [settle down, abide, make His permanent home] in your hearts! May you be rooted deep in love and founded securely on love, That you may have the power and be strong to apprehend and grasp with all the saints [God's devoted people, the experience of that love] what is the breadth and length and height and depth [of it]; [That you may really come] to know [practically, through experience for yourselves] the love of Christ, which far surpasses mere knowledge [without experience]; that you may be filled [through all your being] unto all the fullness of God [may have the richest measure of the divine Presence, and become a body wholly filled and flooded with God Himself]!".... Ephesians 3:16-19 The Amplified Translation

[3182] Trust in the Father *[and His Word]* is the spontaneous fruit of a "revelation" of His true Nature and Character.

...."Trust [faith] is awakened [energized] by hearing an authentic confession of who Christ is and what He does [has Done - His "finished work"]".... Romans 10:17 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."And He [Jesus] is the radiance of His [the Father's] glory and the exact representation of His [the Father's] nature, and upholds ALL things by the word of His power".... Hebrews 1:3 NASB

THEREFORE

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do

not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

[6430] It is a continual attitude of thanksgiving [*gratitude*] released from the abundance of "revelation" [*divine Light*] found in one's heart [*spirit*] that truly honors Me.

...."He who offers a sacrifice of thanksgiving honors Me; And to him who orders his way aright I shall show the salvation of God".... Psalm 50:23 NASB

[3183] There is a distinct difference between "spiritual emotion" [*emotion which is the spontaneous byproduct of one's spirit man being in a constant state of "spiritual equilibrium"*] and "soulical emotion" [*emotion based on sense-knowledge and perception {"feelings"}*].

"spiritual equilibrium" - a state of rest or balance [*in this case, the place wherein one's spirit and soul {mind, will, emotions} are "garrisoned about" {protected, defended} by the supernatural peace and joy of God, in faith - it is also the place wherein a continual flow of God's Grace and Wisdom {divine Light} abound in one's spirit {inner man}*].

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

.... put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB

...."we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation

[3184] The spontaneous fruit of the continual flow of revelation from the Holy Spirit to one's spirit [*inner man*] is first a "displacement" of all that is apart from the Father [*ground of fear, unforgiveness, past trauma etc.*] and THEN the "integration" of the spirit [*heart*] - "synchronizing perfectly" the spirit, soul and body.

"displacement" - to occupy the place of; replace; supplant;

"integration" - an act or instance of combining into an integral whole;

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]"....
Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

...."we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."I urge you, brethren, by the mercies of God, to present your bodies a living and holy sacrifice, acceptable to God, [which is] your spiritual service of worship. And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, so that you may prove what the Will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect".... Romans 12:1-2 NASB

...."But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you".... Romans 8:11 KJV

[3185] There is no faith, love or obedience in "procrastination".

"procrastinate" - to put off taking action until a future time; to defer or postpone [in this case, through fear and unbelief];

"negligence" - failure to exercise the necessary effort needed to appropriate something [in this case, a certain neglect and oversight of God's Word/Will];

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

...."Hope deferred [through negligence and procrastination] makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled [through diligence] is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB

THEREFORE

...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]"....
Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

[3186] A "righteousness-consciousness" detests the "magnification" of the Enemy and his works *[schemes]*.

"righteousness-consciousness" - a continual awareness *[through revelation]* of who we "actually" are IN Christ;

"righteousness" - manifests in the "ability" *[in, and through. Christ and His "finished work"]* to stand in God's Presence *[or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces]* without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority *[unworthiness]*;

....*"Deliver me from bloodguiltiness, O God, the God of my salvation; Then my tongue will joyfully sing of Your righteousness. O Lord, open my lips, that my mouth may declare Your praise".... Psalm 51:14-15 NASB*

"detest" - to loathe intensely; abhor;

Latin: "detestari" - to curse (while invoking a god as witness);

"abhor" - detest utterly;

Latin: "abhorreere" - to bristle *[show anger, indignation]*;

"magnify" - to cause to seem greater or more important; attribute too much importance to *[in this case, the lies and actions {works} of the Enemy above the absolute supremacy of God's Word]*;

Latin: "magnificare" - to praise; glorify; extol; esteem greatly;

....*"What is man that You magnify him, and that You are concerned about him".... Job 7:17 NASB*

....*"O magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt His name together".... Psalm 34:3 NASB*

....*"I will praise the name of God with song and magnify Him with thanksgiving".... Psalm 69:30 NASB*

[3187] This is the time of the "take down" *[total exposure and devastation]* of the Enemy and "his" agendas.

....*"He [Jesus] began saying to His disciples first of all, 'Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. But there is nothing covered up that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known'".... Luke 12:1a-2 NASB*

[3188] A true man or woman of God will constantly warn others of the importance of NOT placing them on a "pedestal".

Those who seek after "self-glory" in any of its forms insist on it [*being given preeminence*]!

"pedestal" - a position of eminence or supposed superiority; glorify; idealize;

"idealize" - to make ideal; represent in an ideal form or character; exalt to an ideal perfection or excellence [*in this case, ABOVE the Word of God and the Holy Spirit working through them*];

.... "The sorrows of those who have bartered for another god [*those bound by idolatry*] will be multiplied".... Psalm 16:4 NASB

.... "Therefore, my dearly beloved, shun [*keep clear away from, avoid by flight if need be*] any sort of idolatry [*of loving or venerating anything {or anyone} more than God*]".... 1 Corinthians 10:14 The Amplified Translation

[3189] When bound by a "spirit of procrastination" [*which is a form of "negligence"*] one's spiritual perception is diminished [*the voice of the Holy Spirit will seem "distant"*] and one becomes oblivious [*through confusion*] to the true task at hand.

"procrastinate" - to defer action; to put off till another day or time; delay [*in this case, through fear and unbelief*];

"negligence" - failure to exercise the necessary effort needed to appropriate something [*in this case, a certain neglect and oversight of God's Word/Will*];

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

.... "Hope deferred [*through negligence and procrastination*] makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled [*through diligence*] is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB

THEREFORE

.... "Watch over your heart [*spirit*] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [*the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}*]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

[3190] One operating in a "spirit of self-righteousness" is NEVER right{eous} [*justified in any way*]. It is wrong [*rooted in unrighteousness - without exception*].

.... "He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory; but He who is seeking the glory of the One who sent Him, He is true, and there is no unrighteousness in Him".... John 7:18 NASB

[3191] The lies of the Enemy are made null and void *[powerless]* through an ongoing faith and trust in a "revelation" of God's Word.

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]"....*
2 Corinthians 4:18 *The Amplified Translation*

[3192] Freedom *[true Liberty]* is not a "feeling". Freedom is a "reality" *[revelation]* that abides *[dwells constantly]* in one's heart *[spirit]*.

....*"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit"....* 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 *NASB*

[3193] A "misplaced" faith in the Word of God is a clear mistrust of the Father *[His true Nature and Character]*.

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths"....* Proverbs 3:5-6 *The Amplified Translation*

[3194] The fruit of "psycho-analysis" is "psycho-paralysis".

....*"Truly, truly, I say to you, unless a grain of wheat falls into the earth and dies, it remains alone; but if it dies, it bears much fruit. He who loves his [soul - psuche] life loses it, and he who hates his [soul - psuche] life in this world will keep it to life eternal"....* John 12:24-25 *NASB*

"specious" - apparently good or right, but actually not so; pleasing or attractive in appearance, but deceptive;

....*"Beware of anyone getting hold of you by means of a theosophy which is "specious" [made] on the lines of human tradition, corresponding to the elemental spirits of the world and not to Christ"....* Colossians 2:8 *The Moffat Translation*

....*"We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]"....* 2 Corinthians 10:5 *NASB*

[3195] True *[divine]* Love "burns" *[glows within, emanates]*.

"burn" - to consume, wholly or in part, by contact with fire;

"emanate" - to flow out, issue, or proceed, as from a source or origin; come forth; radiate;

....*"Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God has shone forth. May our God come and not keep silence; Fire devours before Him, and it is very tempestuous around Him".... Psalm 50:2-3 NASB*

....*"Therefore, since we receive a kingdom which cannot be shaken, let us show gratitude, by which we may offer to God an acceptable service with reverence and awe; for our God is a consuming fire".... Hebrews 12:28-29 NASB*

[3196] It is a "victim-mentality" that always seeks to blame others for their present spiritual state. If one "maintains" a "victim-mentality" then is certain that they will never rise above their present circumstance until such a time as every past mind-set *[stronghold]* of darkness is both revealed and replaced by a "victor-mentality" - a "victor-mentality" that is the fruit of a deep revelation of the "spiritual reality" of who they are IN Christ.

....*"In righteousness [in gaining a continually deeper revelation that you are the righteousness of God, in Christ] you will be established; You will be far from oppression, for you will not fear; And from terror, for it will not come near you...NO weapon that is formed against you will prosper".... Isaiah 54:14-17 NASB*

"established" - to make secure, stable or permanent; to initiate and cause to last; to clear from doubt;

....*"And the effect of righteousness [one gaining a revelation of the spiritual reality that they are the righteousness of God in Christ] will be peace [internal and external], and the result of [this revelation of their] righteousness will be quietness and confident trust forever. My people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, in safe dwellings, and in quiet resting-places".... Isaiah 32:17-18 The Amplified Translation*

[3197] When one constantly utters words that align themselves with a state of wilful unforgiveness *[bitterness, resentment etc.]* then it is certain that it is a form of self-vindication *[self-justification]* - a self-vindication that serves only to harm "themselves" *[spirit, soul, body and every other way]*.

....*"[Now having received the Holy Spirit {Who is the Spirit of Love}, and being led and directed by Him] if you forgive the sins of anyone, they are forgiven [released]; if you retain the sins of anyone, they [the effects of that sin] are retained [both in your life and in their life]".... John 20:23 The Amplified Translation*

...."Death and life are in the power of *[released through]* the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it *[for death or life]* [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 *The Amplified Translation*

[3198] If one "ministers" from a place of mistrust in the Father *[to any degree]* in their own personal lives then it is certain that they will fall short of portraying and demonstrating His true Nature and Character.

It is only as one enters into the place of intimate fellowship with the Father *[and with His Word]* that they will both establish and "cultivate" a pure and perfect trust in Him. THEN, will they demonstrate His true Nature and Character - in ALL that they say and do.

"cultivate" - to promote or improve the growth of something by diligent labor and attention; to develop through training; refine;

...."Incline your ear and hear the words of the wise, and apply your mind to *[a revelation of]* My knowledge; For it will be pleasant if you keep them *[the revelations]* within you, that they may be ready on your lips. SO THAT *[in order that]* your trust may be in the LORD".... Proverbs 22:17-19 NASB

...."He who has My commandments *[gained a revelation of the Father's Will]* and keeps *[remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does]* them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him"If anyone loves Me, he will keep *[remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do]* My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode *[have living and ongoing communion]* with him *[in the "inner chamber"]*".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

FOR

...."you are to be perfect, as your heavenly Father is perfect".... Matthew 5:48 NASB

[3199] To truly learn of the Father's Kingdom requires, first, a "humility" *[humbling of oneself]* that is found willing to "unlearn" that which has been established in one's "thinking" apart from the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*.

...."We are destroying speculations *[reasonings]* and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God *[and who we ALREADY are, in Christ]*, and we are taking EVERY thought captive *[through proclamation]* to the obedience of Christ *[a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]*".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[3200] How can one trust in One they do not "know".

...."He who has My commandments *[gained a revelation of the Father's Will]* and keeps *[remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does]* them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves

Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him "If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

[3201] When one comes to "abide" *[dwell]* in "the place called Done" THEN it is certain that that which they are awaiting the "physical manifestation" of will be more real to them than its "temporal" absence.

"the place called Done" - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ *[and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future]* through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

.... "And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain [obstacle, problem, infirmity etc.], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms on an ongoing basis] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB

.... "we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3202] Humility *[a complete dependence and trust in the Father]* is the foundation of the true Christian life. For it is a "spirit of humility" that continually seeks to access *[appropriate]* His Grace *[divine Ability]* at every turn.

Indeed, the Father's divine Ability *[Grace]* working in *[and through]* His precious children that is the foundation *[and ultimate completion]* of EVERY true Kingdom-work.

.... "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

.... "Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

[3203] How can one fulfil the commandment to "love one another" if they have not, first, come

to "know" *[in their own lives]* the Father's Love for them?

....*"This is My commandment, that you love one another, just as I have loved you".... John 15:12 NASB*

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him "If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

[3204] The Word can become of "no effect" in the heart and mind where natural *[soulical]* wisdom is trusted in one's apprehension of Him. It is ONLY when My Word is "quickened" to one's spirit that it becomes the Word of Life *[Light, Wisdom, Righteousness, Faith, Truth etc.]* to them.

....*"In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God. All things came into being through Him, and apart from Him nothing came into being that has come into being. In Him was life, and the life was the Light of men. The Light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not [cannot] comprehend it".... John 1:1-5 NASB*

....*"holding fast the word of life, so that in the day of Christ I will have reason to glory because I did not run in vain nor toil in vain".... Philippians 2:16 NASB*

[3205] True Life can, alone, show true Light - and Divine Truth needs a Divine Teacher *[the Holy Spirit]*.

....*"holding fast the word of life, so that in the day of Christ I will have reason to glory because I did not run in vain nor toil in vain".... Philippians 2:16 NASB*

....*"Then Jesus again spoke to them, saying, "I am the Light of the world; he who follows Me will not walk in the darkness, but will have the Light of life".... John 8:12 NASB*

....*"But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My Name, He will teach you **all** things, and bring to your remembrance **all** that I said to you".... John 14:26 NASB*

....*"But when He, the Spirit of truth, comes, He will guide you into **all** the truth; for He will not speak on His own initiative, but whatever He hears, He will speak; and He will disclose to you what is to come ".... John 16:13 NASB*

[3206] The "incorruptible seed" of God's Word has within it the supernatural ability to bring itself to "full fruition" in one's life - when continually watered by faith, in Him.

"incorruptible" - incapable of corruption; not accessible [*in this case, to the lies of the Enemy*];

....*"as the rain and the snow come down from heaven, and do not return there without watering the earth and making it bear and sprout, and furnishing seed to the sower and bread to the eater; So will My word be which goes forth from My [one's] mouth; It will not return to Me empty, without accomplishing what I desire, and without succeeding in the matter for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 NASB*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[3207] The spontaneous fruit of the prayers of a righteous man/woman is a fervent and bold faith - a faith that is rooted and grounded in a "revelation" of their true Identity, in Christ, as "joint-heirs" with Him.

....*"The earnest (heartfelt, continued) prayer of a righteous man/woman makes tremendous power available [dynamic in its working]".... James 5:16 The Amplified Translation*

....*"the righteous are bold as a lion [in both word and deed]".... Proverbs 28:1b NASB*

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word {and the obedience that is its spontaneous fruit}] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is NO death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[3208] Fasting [*maintaining a "fasted state"*] helps one to cast away the "influence" of the "visible" to focus on the things that are "invisible" [*Eternal*].

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[3209] The exercising of true forgiveness involves [*requires*] forgiving from the heart [*spirit, inner man*] - without exception.

....*"[Now having received the Holy Spirit {Who is the Spirit of Love}, and being led and directed by Him] if you forgive the sins of anyone, they are forgiven [released]; if you retain the sins of anyone, they [the effects of that sin] are retained [both in your life and in their life]"....*

John 20:23 The Amplified Translation

[3210] Forgiving one another and loving one another are one and the same *[out of the same Source]*.

.... *"This is My commandment, that you love one another, just as I have loved you".... John 15:12 NASB*

[3211] Making judgements *[discernments]* based upon one's own sense-knowledge and perception is NOT true discernment.

For if one holds to the "evidence" of the "lower *[temporal]* realm then it is certain that they remain blinded to the reality of the Father's highest Will and Purpose - allowing the Enemy to move them into a "wrong positioning" - both spiritually and physically speaking.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

.... *"Be honest in your judgment and do not decide at a glance [superficially and by appearances]; but judge [discern] fairly and righteously [by revelation]".... John 7:24 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[3212] The Father has called His children to "abide" in "the place called DONE" NOT in the place *[mind-set]* called "God is going to do" *[expecting Him to do something I have ALREADY done, according to My Word]*.

"the place called Done" - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ *[and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future]* through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

"procrastinate" - to defer action; to put off till another day or time; delay *[in this case, exercising an absolute faith and trust in the Father and His Word {finished work}]*;

.... *"Hope deferred makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled [coming into manifestation] is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB*

[3213] The "wicked" define "justice" as self-vindication and revenge.

....*"I will bring punishment to the world for its evil and the wicked for their sins. I shall shatter the arrogance of the proud and will humble the pride of the high and mighty..... therefore I will make the heavens shudder and the earth shake from its foundation because of the wrath of the Lord - Commander of angel armies, in the day of His fierce anger. Isaiah 13:11 TPT*

....*"There are six things which the LORD hates, Yes, seven which are an abomination to Him: Haughty eyes, a lying tongue, And hands that shed innocent blood, A heart that devises wicked plans, Feet that run rapidly to evil, A false witness who utters lies, And one who spreads strife among brothers".... Proverbs 6:16-19 NASB*

[3214] For one to act in a "spirit of self-righteousness" will ALWAYS inflict hurt through its self-exaltive words and practices. Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for one to make the "quality decision" to refuse to act apart from their position of righteousness, in Christ.

This is in order that they might be found speaking NO unwholesome word but, rather, be found imparting the necessary Grace *[in any given moment]* to lead those in their sphere of existence in the everlasting way - a way in which will both lead them into, and keep them on, the paths of righteousness.

....*"Search me, O God, and know my heart; Try me and know my anxious thoughts; And see if there be any hurtful way in me, and lead me in the everlasting way."... Psalm 139:23-24*

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[3215] In the matter of ministering "deliverance", it is of extreme importance to ALWAYS remember that ALL that is said and done is *[must be]* the spontaneous by-product of an abiding intimacy with the Father, and with His Word *[in the power of the Holy Spirit]*.

....*"I am able to do nothing from Myself [independently, of My own accord - but only as I am taught by God and as I get His orders]. Even as I hear, I judge [I decide as I am bidden to decide. As the voice comes to Me, so I give a decision], and My judgment [discernment] is right (just, righteous), because I do not seek or consult My own will [I have no desire to do what is pleasing to Myself, My own aim, My own purpose] but only the will and pleasure of the Father Who sent Me".... John 5:30 The Amplified Translation*

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him"If anyone*

loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

[3216] One who is filled to overflowing with the Holy Spirit on a constant basis will always be found in a state of "pondering" any called for response [even if that be silence].

Whereas, one who has allowed themselves to be bound to the "lower realm" by the continued practice of viewing all things through sense-knowledge and perception will be found "reacting" - suddenly and soulically.

"response" - an answer or reply, as in words or in some action [in this case, words and actions that are aligned with a "revelation" of God's Word];

...."The heart of the righteous ponders how to answer [respond], but the mouth of the wicked pours out evil things".... Proverbs 15:28 NASB

...."When there are many [excessive] words, transgression is unavoidable, but he who restrains his lips is wise".... Proverbs 10:19 NASB

...."Wisdom rests [silently] in the heart [spirit] of one who has understanding".... Proverbs 14:33 NASB

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3217] "Meekness" is a powerful force in the advancement of God's Kingdom.

"meekness" - having a patient, gentle disposition; divine Love under the restraint of the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love];

"compose" - to make calm or tranquil; quiet; tranquility as of mind [spirit]; calmness; serenity;

"allay" - to put (fear, doubt, suspicion, anger, etc.) to rest; calm; quiet;

...."If the ruler's temper [spirit] rises against you, do not abandon your position, because composure allays great offense [rampant emotionalism]".... Ecclesiastes 10:4 NASB

...."the fruit [forces] of the [recreated] spirit are Love: joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness [meekness], self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB

...."Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not

self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong] ".... 1 Corinthians 13:5 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Pursue peace with all men, and the sanctification without which no one will see the Lord. See to it that no one comes short of the Grace of God; that no root of bitterness [unforgiveness, offense] springing up causes trouble, and by it many be defiled".... Hebrews 12:14-15 NASB

[3218] Let each and every one of God's precious children be found "abiding" in a strong position of faith.

...."Then the Lord answered me and said, 'Record the vision and inscribe it on tablets, that the one who reads it may run. For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right [in right order - in submission to the spirit] within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [out of his spirit, inner man] ".... Habakkuk 2:2-4 NASB

...."And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain [obstacle, problem, infirmity etc.], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms on an ongoing basis] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB

[3219] Not only does the Father's Love "shed abroad" in one's heart *[through the Spirit of Love, Grace, Truth etc.]* cast out ALL ground of fear it also "integrates" one's entire "person" *[makes one whole]*.

"Spirit of Grace" - the Spirit of the administration of the Grace of God.

"integrate" - to bring together into a whole *[in this case, one's entire being {spirit, soul and body}]*; unify;

Latin: **"integrare"** - to make whole; restore; renew;

...."the love [Wisdom, Truth, Grace] of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB

...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [a

revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS [displaces] every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation

...."Now may the God of peace Himself sanctify you entirely; and may your spirit and soul and body be preserved complete, without blame at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. Faithful is He who calls you, and He also will bring it to pass".... 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24 NASB

[3220] Why is it that many believe in the "power" of the Enemy to divide and separate more than in the Father's Power *[divine Ability]* to "wholly integrate".

"integrate" - to bring together into a whole *[in this case, one's entire being {spirit, soul and body}]*; unify;

Latin: "integrare" - to make whole; restore; renew;

...."If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the Truth [the Word of God], and the Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free".... John 8:31-32 KJV

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

[3221] Many are speaking words that "entrench" the various mind-sets and strongholds the Enemy has established in them.

"entrench" - to place in a position of strength; establish firmly or solidly; to fix or establish firmly, especially so as to prevent removal or change;

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life][Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3222] When one maintains their spiritual positioning in "the place called Done" it makes that place more real to them than anything else *[any outward circumstances]*.

"the place called Done" - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus

Christ *[and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future]* through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

....*"And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain [obstacle, problem, infirmity etc.], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms on an ongoing basis] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB*

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[3223] It must be clearly understood by each and every last one of God's children that it is in the "accessing" *[appropriation]* of the Word *[Grace]* of God wherein lies the path to perfect liberty - a perfect liberty that has ALREADY been established for them, in the "finished work" of the Lord Jesus Christ.

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the Glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

....*"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord [Who is the Spirit of Grace] is, there is liberty [emancipation from bondage, freedom] [Isa. 61:1, 2]. And all of us, as with unveiled face, [because we] continued to behold [in the Word of God] as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are constantly being transfigured into His very own image in ever increasing splendor and from one degree of glory to another; [for this comes] from the Lord [Who is] the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 The Amplified Translation*

[3224] Whatever one deems their source of "salvation" *[deliverance]* to be is where their eyes *[both spiritual and physical]* will be focused - and their heart attached.

....*"The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 KJV*

....*"Let us run with patient endurance and steady and active persistence the appointed course of the race that is set before us, Looking away [from all that will distract] to Jesus, Who is the Leader and the Source of our faith [giving the first incentive for our belief] and is also its*

Finisher [bringing it to maturity and perfection]. He, for the joy [of obtaining the prize] that was set before Him, endured the cross, despising and ignoring the shame, and is now seated at the right hand of the throne of God".... Hebrews 12:1-2 The Amplified Translation

[3225] "Time" can be a very dangerous trap to those who make "sense-knowledge and perception" their final authority.

For it is certain that an "affixation" to time [*the temporal realm*] is rooted and grounded in unbelief [*mistrust of the Father and His Word*], and restricts one from entering into the sphere [*dimension*] of the Kingdom - far below the true Kingdom-living [*Kingdom-normalcy*] that the Father desires each and every one of His precious children to "abide" in.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

...."seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [*the way of righteousness*]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB

...."we walk by faith [*in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ*], not by sight [*feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}*]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look [*speak*] not to the things that are seen [*the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses*] but to the things that are unseen [*through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word*]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [*subject to change*], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [*Eternal*]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3226] There are two kinds of hearts in the earth: those hearts that are seeking after the Father [*absolute Truth*] and those hearts that are far from Him. And, so, as one looks out across the earth it is certain that there are those who are seeking after the Truth and also the power to help others but are still caught up in "dark practices" to some degree.

BUT because their heart is not far from the Father [*and, therefore, from His Kingdom*] they will SURELY be led out of their "former dark practices" to a full knowledge [*revelation*] of the Word of God and the Kingdom - and they shall enter in to the fullness of their destiny, in Christ, with "burning hearts" [*hearts filled with holy Fire*] in this hour.

On the other hand, there are those who are far from the Kingdom - spanning from those with a reprobate mind to those who practice their daily "religious activity" in the church at large -

and it is certain that their hearts are far, far from the Kingdom - and the true Christian life the Father desires them to live.

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for one to continue to guard your hearts with ALL diligence. For what one "allows" to influence their heart on a constant basis will SURELY determine their destination [*the Kingdom - the world, Light - darkness etc.*] in this most critical and glorious hour.

....*"But Jesus said to him, "Do not hinder him; for he who is not against you is for you"....*
Luke 9:50 NASB

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]"....*
Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3227] One seeking after the one true Light [*even from the position of a "deep darkness"*] will gain access to the absolute Truth of God's Word in this hour because the Father looks upon the heart and NOT the "outward trappings" [*that which is external*] - and so should the people of God be found doing the very same. For many in this last hour will be delivered [*experience the fullness of salvation, in Christ*].

....*"But the LORD said to Samuel, 'Do not look at his appearance or at the height of his stature, because I have rejected him; for God sees not as man sees, for man looks at the outward appearance, but the LORD looks at the heart'....* 1 Samuel 16:7 NASB

....*"For the love of Christ controls us, having concluded this, that one died for all, therefore all died; and He died for all, so that they who live might no longer live for themselves, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf. THEREFORE from now on we recognize no one according to the flesh; even though we have known Christ according to the flesh [through sense knowledge and perception], yet now we know Him in this way no longer [but by revelation]"....* 2 Corinthians 5:14-16 NASB

....*"this is [the beginning of] what was spoken through the prophet Joel: "And it shall come to pass in the last days, God declares, that I will pour out of My Spirit [Who is] upon all mankind, and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy [telling forth the divine counsels] and your young men shall see visions (divinely granted appearances), and your old men shall dream [divinely suggested] dreams. Yes, and on My menservants also and on My maidservants in those days I will pour out of My Spirit, and they shall prophesy [telling forth the divine counsels and predicting future events pertaining especially to God's kingdom]. And I will show wonders in the sky above and signs on the earth beneath, blood and fire and smoking vapor; The sun shall be turned into darkness and the moon into blood before the obvious day of the Lord*

*comes--that great and notable and conspicuous and renowned [day]. And it shall be that **whoever** shall call upon the name of the Lord [invoking, adoring, and worshiping the Lord - Christ] shall be saved [begin to experience the fullness of salvation and Covenant-relationship with God] [Joel 2:28-32.]".... Acts 2:16-21 The Amplified Translation*

[3228] A constant "feeding" on the spiritual food that the Holy Spirit has "apportioned" to one will SURELY begin the process of "displacement" within them - a process whose spontaneous and ultimate fruit will be a "full integration" within *[spirit and soul]*. Thus, shall they enter into the Father's "divine wholeness" *[the fullness of His divine Nature]*.

"apportion" - to distribute or allocate proportionally;

"process" - a systematic series of actions directed to some end; a continuous action, operation, or series of changes taking place in a definite manner; a series of progressive and interdependent steps by which an end is attained;

"displace" - to take the place of; replace; supplant; the displacing in space of one mass by another *[in this case, the Glory {Love} of God {the Light and Power of God's Word} displacing all that which had been established by the Enemy {in darkness}]*;

...."For this reason I bow my knees before the Father, from whom every family in heaven and on earth derives its name, that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be strengthened with power through His Spirit in the inner man, so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith; and that you, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, and to know the love of Christ which surpasses knowledge, that you may be filled up to all the fullness of God".... Ephesians 3:14-19 NASB

...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[3229] Abiding *[dwelling]* in "the place called Done" is the place of an abiding joy and peace.

"the place called Done" - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ *[and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future]* through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

...."The lines have fallen to me in pleasant places; Indeed, my heritage is beautiful to me. I will bless the LORD who has counseled me; Indeed, my mind instructs me in the night. I have set the LORD continually before me; Because He is at my right hand, I will not be shaken. Therefore my heart is glad and my glory rejoices; My flesh also will dwell securely... You will

make known to me the path of life; In Your Presence is fullness of joy; In Your right hand there are pleasures forever".... Psalm 16:6-11 NASB

[3230] It is the pursuit *[and attainment]* of "knowledge" that "puffs one up", For that pursuit is rooted in a "spirit of pride" - with a view to self-glory.

Whereas, the pursuit *[and attainment]* of revelation knowledge continually humbles one. For as one gains more and more revelation knowledge it becomes VERY clear how little they truly know of the Father and His Word *[relatively speaking {in proportion to Eternity}]*.

So, let your chief pursuit be intimate fellowship with the Father - the spontaneous fruit of which will be for you to be found seeking first the Kingdom, and the spiritual principles found within.

For it is in this way that not only will they be truly satisfied but they will be perfectly positioned to truly be found loving one another.

...."Blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be satisfied [filled to overflowing]".... Matthew 5:6 NASB

...."[mere {natural}] knowledge causes people to be puffed up (to bear themselves loftily and be proud), but [revelation - born of] love (affection and goodwill and benevolence) edifies and builds up and encourages one to grow [to his full stature]".... 1 Corinthians 8:1 The Amplified Translation

[3231] The path of each and every one of God's children is "unique" in the sense that the "spiritual food" needed for them to enter into the fullness of their true Kingdom-position and destiny can only be fulfilled as they are fed with the "food" *[partake only of the "ministry"]* that is needful for them - something that can only be revealed to them by the Holy Spirit to their spirit, by revelation.

The Father did not call His children to lean upon their "own" understanding in this matter of what they deem to be the spiritual food that is necessary for them. Let ALL things be done by "revelation" - for that is the way of the Kingdom - without exception.

...."feed me with the food [both spiritual and physical] that is needful for me".... Proverbs 30:8b The Amplified Translation

[3232] The Church will become the "spotless and unblemished" Church as each individual enters into an abiding, and perfect, obedience *[faith and love]*.

This "individual obedience" will bring about the "corporate manifestation" of the Glorious Church *[a Church without "spot or wrinkle"]* throughout the earth,

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

"spot" - something that mars one's character; flaw; imperfection;

"blemish" - to destroy or diminish the perfection of;

...."that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5:27 NASB

[3233] There are still many in the midst of God's people who are using "excessive" words to "explain" things but, in this hour, absolute Truth will take "center stage" and the children of God will be a people who make their words count - with great precision.

Even a very few words will release the "necessary" seeds of absolute Truth - seeds that will literally "explode" *[spiritually speaking]* in the hearts of all those who will hear *[with the ears of their heart {spirit, inner man}]* and truly I say to you, there will be NO confusion or division in the midst of all those who truly love God in this hour.

"excessive" - going beyond the usual, necessary, or proper limit or degree;

...."He who restrains his words has knowledge, and he who has a cool spirit is a man of understanding".... Proverbs 17:27 NASB

...."When there are many [excessive] words, transgression is unavoidable, but he who restrains his lips is wise".... Proverbs 10:19 NASB

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, Coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life [love, truth, revelation, righteousness] forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB

[3234] Time is NOT of the essence. Perfect obedience is of the essence.

"essence" - the basic, real, and invariable nature of a thing or its significant individual feature or features;

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

...."we consider and look *[speak]* not to the things that are seen *[the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses]* but to the things that are unseen *[through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]*; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) *[subject to change]*, but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting *[Eternal]*"....
2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3235] The reason why true spiritual understanding is more precious than anything else *[including gold and silver etc.]* is because all true spiritual understanding is born of an intimate relationship with the Father, Son and Holy Spirit - and there is NO greater thing than that. This will be seen clearly - both in this most critical and glorious hour, and throughout Eternity.

This is precisely why gaining *[and maintaining]* a "revelation" *[true spiritual understanding]* of who they are, in Christ *[their true Identity]* must have preeminence if they truly seek to enter into the fullness of their true Kingdom-position and destiny.

...."Give me understanding, that I may observe *[see spiritually]* Your law *[the reality of Your Word]* and keep it with all my heart".... Psalm 119:34 NASB

...."The law *[Word]* of Your mouth is better to me than thousands of gold and silver pieces".... Psalm 119:72 NASB

[3236] The only thing that can break the power of "programming" *[darkness]* - from the very lowest form to the very highest degree - is the divine Light of My Word.

"program" - a plan of action to accomplish a specified end *[in this case, an "indoctrination" {through continual words, images and experiences} having its source in the lying narratives and agendas of the Enemy]*;

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words *[into one's heart {spirit}]* give light *[revelation]*; their unfolding gives understanding *[discernment and comprehension]*".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

...."Every good thing given and every perfect gift is from above, coming down from the Father of lights, with whom there is no variation or shifting shadow".... James 1:17 NASB

...."Stay in touch with your personal worth *[true identity in Christ]*".... Matthew 10:29
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."every person who lives in accordance with his/her *[true]* identity *[in Christ]* will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson

Paraphrase

.... *put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

[3237] There is an "active contention" by the Enemy for the "memories" of God's children. The Father's desire is for His children to continually remember Him - and all that He has "written" in His Word and on their hearts *[by His Spirit]*.

The Enemy's plan is for them to remember only that which he has negatively influenced their life with through his lies.

"remember" - to retain in the memory *[actively]*; keep in mind; remain aware of;

Latin: **"rememorari"** - to recall to mind;

.... *"O LORD my God, I will give thanks to [always be in "remembrance" of] You, forever".... Psalm 30:12 NASB*

.... *"the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My Name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all that I said to you".... John 14:26 NASB*

[3238] The term "one's own wisdom" is an "oxymoron". For indeed ALL "wisdom" apart from the Wisdom of God is darkness - and has NO part in the divine Light of the absolute truth of God's Word.

"oxymoron" - a figure of speech by which a locution produces an incongruous, seemingly self-contradictory effect;

.... *"Where is the wise man? Where is the scribe? Where is the debater of this age? Has not God made foolish the wisdom of the world?".... 1 Corinthians 1:20 NASB*

.... *"There is a way which seems right[eous] to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

THEREFORE

.... *"take heed, then, lest the light that is in thee be darkness".... Luke 11:35 Young's Literal Translation*

[3239] Now is the time for the children of God to "make hay" *[reap the fullness of harvest]* - this side of Heaven.

"make hay while the sun [Son] shines" - take advantage of favorable circumstances, they may not last;

....*"A man's/woman's harvest in life depends entirely upon that which he/she sows"....*
Galatians 6:7b The Phillips Translation

....*"Then those who feared the LORD spoke to one another, and the LORD gave attention and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before Him for those who fear the LORD and who esteem His name. 'They will be Mine, says the LORD of hosts, on the day that I prepare My own possession, and I will spare them as a man spares his own son who serves him. So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze, says the LORD of hosts, so that it will leave them neither root nor branch. But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. You will tread down [devastate] the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing', says the LORD of hosts"....*
Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB

[3240] "Methodologies" are the product of sense-knowledge and perception - and based upon "past experience".

"methodology" - techniques; procedures; principles [*in this case, principles rooted in "worldly wisdom"*];

....*"See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, rather than according to Christ"....* *Colossians 2:8 NASB*

....*"We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]"....* *2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]"....*
2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3241] Abiding in "the place called Done" is the place of "supernatural rest".

"the place called Done" - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [*and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future*] through the continual

exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

...."*[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love*".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation

"*If because of the sabbath [rest], you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [Ephesians 2:6]*".... Isaiah 58:13-14a NASB

...."*And He [the Father] raised us up [past tense] together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]*".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation

[3242] The Father's Life, Light, Wisdom and Truth never works from without but, rather, from within.

...."*He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, From his innermost being [spirit] shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers of living water*".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."*Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]*".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3243] If one fails to "grasp" *[continually reach out for a revelation of]* the basic foundational Kingdom-principles then it is certain that they will be lured onto a path of great deception and darkness - through a continual reliance upon their "own" understanding.

...."*seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]*".... Matthew 6:33 NASB

...."*you have become dull of hearing. For though by this time you ought to be teachers, you have need again for someone to teach you the elementary principles of the oracles of God, and you have come to need milk and not solid food. For everyone who partakes only of milk is not accustomed to the word of righteousness, for he is an infant. But solid food is for the mature, who because of practice have their senses trained to discern good and evil*".... Hebrews 5:11-14

NASB

...."led on by various impulses [*born of sense-knowledge and perception*], always learning and never able to come to the knowledge [*a revelation*] of the truth".... 2 Timothy 3:6-7
NASB

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [*into one's heart {spirit}*] give light [*revelation*]; their unfolding gives understanding [*discernment and comprehension*]".... Psalms 119:130 *The Amplified Translation*

[3244] The continual accessing of the Father's Grace, through faith, is the continual accessing of His divine Ability, the power and Light of His Word [*the Power of an endless Life*] and the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace.

...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the Glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

...."be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might [*be strong in His Love and in the power of His Grace*]".... Ephesians 6:10 NASB

[3245] The "armor" talked about in Paul's letter to the Ephesians is directly "fused" [*and "activated"*] with one's revelation of their true Identity, in Christ.

...."Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God".... Ephesians 6:10-17 KJV

...."we are not ignorant of his [*Satan's*] wiles and intentions".... 2 Corinthians 2:11b *The Amplified Translation*

...."Stay in touch with your personal worth [*true identity in Christ*]".... Matthew 10:29
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."every person who lives in accordance with his/her [*true*] identity [*in Christ*] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 *Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

[3246] Faith is a "choice" and unbelief [*mistrust*] is a choice.

"choice" - the right, power, or opportunity to choose;

....*"I call heaven and earth to witness against you today, that I have set before you life and death, the blessing and the curse. So choose life in order that you may live, you and your descendants, by loving the LORD your God, by obeying His voice, and by holding fast to Him; for this is your life and the length of your days, that you may live in the land which the LORD swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give them".... Deuteronomy 30:19-20 NASB*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[3247] At times, "patience" manifests in much silence.

"silence" - not inclined to speak [*in this case, having not "unction" {of the Holy Spirit} to speak*];

....*"A man/woman of understanding keeps silent".... Proverbs 11:12 NASB*

....*"The high priest stood up and said to Him, 'Do You not answer? What is it that these men are testifying against You?' But Jesus kept silent".... Matthew 26:62-63a NASB*

....*"When there are many [excessive] words, transgression is unavoidable, but he who restrains his lips is wise".... Proverbs 10:19 NASB*

....*"Wisdom rests [silently] in the heart [spirit] of one who has understanding".... Proverbs 14:33 NASB*

....*"And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

....*"Indeed, none of those who wait [stand in faith and patience] for You [Your highest Will and purpose to unfold] will be ashamed".... Psalm 25:3 NASB*

[3248] It is a "burning revelation" of the absolute Truth [*of God's Word*] received within one's heart [*spirit*] that opens the door wide to the continual flow of the Father's divine Power [*Love*] and Light - both in them and through them.

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]"....*
Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]"....* Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

....*"I shall run the way of Your commandments, for You will enlarge my heart [spirit]"....*
Psalm 119:32 NASB

[3249] The Fall affected EVERYTHING - and, thus, one continuing to view *[focus upon]* through "sense knowledge and perception", the way things are *[in the natural, temporally-speaking]* only give "evidence" of an existence that is far removed *[and which continually detracts]* from the way that God originally created the earth *[and His righteous way of doing things]*.

THEREFORE, it is only as one walks by faith in the things that are "unseen" that they are empowered to see into the higher Reality of Heaven's plans in this hour - AND, ultimately, the plans that the Father has for the establishment of "the new Heavens and the new Earth" in the days ahead.

"detract" - to draw away or divert;

....*"Your Will be done on earth as it is [ALREADY] done [has been established] in Heaven [in Your Heart] Matthew 6:10 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Now faith is the assurance [the confirmation, the title deed] of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]"....* Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]"....*
2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

....*"But by His word the present heavens and earth are being reserved for fire, kept for the day of judgment and destruction of ungodly men. But do not let this one fact escape your notice, beloved, that with the Lord one day is like a thousand years, and a thousand years like one day. The Lord is not slow about His promise, as some count slowness, but is patient toward you, not wishing for any to perish but for all to come to repentance. But the day of the Lord will*

come like a thief, in which the heavens will pass away with a roar and the elements will be destroyed with intense heat, and the earth and its works will be burned up. Since all these things are to be destroyed in this way, what sort of people ought you to be in holy conduct and godliness, looking for and hastening the coming of the day of God, because of which the heavens will be destroyed by burning, and the elements will melt with intense heat! But according to His promise we are looking for new heavens and a new earth, in which righteousness dwells".... 2 Peter 3:7-13 NASB

[3250] A continual thanksgiving is a catalyst to a "true remembrance".

"remember" - to retain in the memory [*actively*]; keep in mind; remain aware of [*in this case, consistently remembering ALL that God has done in one's life*];

Latin: **"rememorari"** - to recall to mind;

*...."O LORD my God, I will give thanks to [*always be in "remembrance" of*] You, forever".... Psalm 30:12 NASB*

*...."the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My Name, He will teach you **all** things, and bring to your remembrance **all** that I said to [*done for*] you".... John 14:26 NASB*

[3251] True freedom [*liberty*] is an unflinching trust [*heart*] towards the Father - and towards His Word.

"established" - to make secure, stable or permanent; to initiate and cause to last; to clear from doubt;

*...."Oh that my ways [*heart*] may be established to keep Your statutes! Then I shall not be ashamed when I look upon all Your commandments".... Psalm 119:5-6 NASB*

[3252] The Father has placed a "plumb line" in the midst of His people. The plumb line is the absolute truth of His Word!

...."The LORD said to me, "What do you see, Amos?" And I said, "A plumb line." Then the Lord said, "Behold I am about to put a plumb line In the midst of My people".... Amos 7:8 NASB

[3253] Perfect patience will pay its "dividend" [*reward*].

...."And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB

*...."Indeed, none of those who wait [*stand in faith and patience*] for You [*Your highest**

Will and purpose to unfold] will be ashamed".... Psalm 25:3 NASB

[3254] A "revelation" of absolute Truth produces an absolute trust [*divine confidence*] in the depths of one's being [*spirit, inner man*].

...."If you abide in My Word [hold fast to My teachings and live in accordance with them], you are truly My disciples. And you will [SURELY] know [gain a revelation of] the [absolute] Truth, and [that revelation of] the [absolute] Truth [revelation of the God's {the Father's} true Nature and Character] will set you free".... John 8:31-32 The Amplified Translation

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

[3255] For one to be found truly "cooperating" with the Father [*and His Word*] they need to be found speaking as He speaks and acting as He acts.

...."the one who says he abides in Him [Christ] ought himself to walk in the same manner as He [Jesus] walked [in the time of His earthly ministry]".... 1 John 2:6 NASB

[3256] For true change to take place in one's life they must, first, "allow" the Father to confront [*by His Word and by His Spirit*] any previous "mind-sets" or "comfort zones" [*false securities*] that have been previously "established" within them.

"confront" - to face and deal with boldly or directly; set face to face;

...."I urge you, brethren, by the mercies of God, to present your bodies a living and holy sacrifice, acceptable to God, [which is] your spiritual service of worship. And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, so that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect".... Romans 12:1-2 NASB

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB

[3257] Truly, there is NOTHING "new" under the sun [*that which is confined to the world and its "systems"*]. When the Father does something "new" it is the spontaneous byproduct of Heaven [*Eternity, Eternal Life*] touching earth - and it will pierce the darkness and lies of the Enemy - without exception!

...."History merely repeats itself. It has all been done before. Nothing under the sun is

truly new. Sometimes people say, "Here is something new!" But actually it is old; nothing is ever truly new".... Ecclesiastes 1:9-10 NLT

...."Behold, the former things have come to pass, now I declare new things; Before they spring forth I proclaim them to you".... Isaiah 42:9 NASB

...."Behold, I will do something new, now it will spring forth; Will you not be aware of it? I will even make a roadway in the wilderness, rivers in the desert".... Isaiah 43:19 NASB

[3258] Every lie believed is a "deception" but once a lie is known *[exposed]* then it must be immediately *[and on a continual basis]* be replaced in one's mind and spirit with absolute Truth *[the Word of God]* - through proclamation.

"proclaim" - to announce or declare;

Latin: **"proclamare"** - to shout aloud *[in this case, the Word {Will} of God from the heart {spirit, inner man}]*;

...."We are destroying speculations *[reasonings]* and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God *[and who we ALREADY are, in Christ]*, and we are taking EVERY thought captive *[through proclamation]* to the obedience of Christ *[a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]*".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[3259] Praise in the midst of even the most adverse circumstances is Wisdom - and continual praise breaks one out of *[empowers one to "rise above"]* the "influence" *[control]* of the "second heaven". For praise "paralyzes" the "principalities" *[powers of darkness etc.]*.

"paralyze" - to bring to a condition of helpless stoppage, inactivity, or inability to act;;

...."To me, the very least of all saints, this Grace was given, to preach to the Gentiles the unfathomable riches of Christ, and to bring to light what is the administration of the mystery which for ages has been hidden in God who created all things; so that the manifold wisdom of God might now be made known through the church to the rulers and the authorities in the heavenly *[places.]* *[This was]* in accordance with the eternal purpose which He carried out in Christ Jesus our Lord".... Ephesians 3:8-11 NASB

...."Praise Him for His mighty deeds; Praise Him according to His excellent greatness" *[the abundance {magnificence} of His Greatness]*".... Psalm 150:2 NASB

...."I am standing in absolute stillness, silent before the one I love, waiting as long as it takes for him to rescue me. Only God is my Savior, and he will not fail me. For he alone is my safe place. His wrap-around presence always protects me as my champion defender. There's no risk of failure with God! So why would I let worry paralyze me, even when troubles multiply around me? God's glory is all around me! His wrap-around presence is all I need, for the Lord

is my Savior, my hero, and my life-giving strength".... Psalms 62:5-7 The Amplified Translation

[3260] The Holy Spirit establishes each and every "true delegated authority" - and who is to submit to which "authority". Any operation and movement apart from that principle violates the "principle of authority" - and the fruit of that is "disorder" and one falling short of their true Kingdom-position and destiny for their life and ministry *[through a certain lack of revelation knowledge]*.

For the desire to handle anything in one's "own" understanding *[including one's own instruction and edification]* is a certain catalyst to blocking their entrance into the perfect liberty *[a perfect liberty that has ALREADY been established for them, in Christ]* that the Father so desires each and every one of His precious children to partake of - fully.

Therefore, let each and every child of God humble themselves before the Father in "true submission" *[of heart]* that He might lead them to those "delegated authorities" He has called them to submit to - for their greatest edification and blessing.

"submit" - to give over or yield to the power or authority of another;

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

...."Obey your leaders [true delegated authorities] and submit to them, for they keep watch over your souls as those who will give an account. Let them do this with joy and not with grief, for this would be unprofitable for you".... Hebrews 13:17 NASB

...."Where there is no vision [no redemptive revelation of God], the people perish [remain uncovered]".... Proverbs 29:18 The Amplified Translation

...."My people are destroyed [become uncovered] for lack of [revelation] knowledge".... Hosea 4:6 NASB

...."Listen [consent and submit] to the words of the wise, and apply your mind to my knowledge".... Proverbs 22:17 The Amplified Translation

[3261] Obedience is carried out from the heart *[spirit]* - the place wherein every "revelation" of the Father's Will *[Word]* originates.

...."My son, do not forget my teaching, but let your heart [spirit] keep my commandments".... Proverbs 3:1b NASB

[3262] An "active" *[continual]* obedience is a certain catalyst to every aspect of the Covenant *[and the Blessing]* being continually "activated" in one's life - as well as them experiencing a supernatural peace that empowers them to "abide" in that position of overcoming faith, in the face of anything that the Enemy attempts against them.

"obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

....*"My son, do not forget my teaching, but let your heart [spirit] keep my commandments. For length of days and years of life and peace they [the keeping of My commandments] will add to you".... Proverbs 3:1b-2 NASB*

....*"In righteousness [in gaining a continually deeper revelation that you are the righteousness of God, in Christ] you [heart, spirit] will be established; You will be far from oppression, for you will not fear; And from terror, for it will not come near you...NO weapon that is formed against you will prosper".... Isaiah 54:14-17 NASB*

"established" - to make secure, stable or permanent; to initiate and cause to last; to clear from doubt;

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word {and the obedience that is its spontaneous fruit}] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is NO death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

....*"Peace I leave with you; My peace I give to you; not as the world gives do I give to you. Do not let [allow] your heart be troubled, nor let it be fearful".... John 14:27 NASB*

....*"Do not fret or have any anxiety about anything, but in every circumstance and in everything, by prayer and petition (definite requests), with thanksgiving, continue to make your wants known to God. And God's peace [shall be yours, that tranquil state of a soul assured of its salvation through Christ, and so fearing nothing from God and being content with its earthly lot of whatever sort that is, that peace] which transcends all understanding shall garrison and mount guard over your hearts and minds in Christ Jesus"....Philippians 4:6-7 The Amplified Translation*

[3263] The breakdown in "trust" was orchestrated by the Enemy through a generational scheme to both diminish and hinder a revelation of "true fatherhood" *[a true fatherhood that is based on a revelation of the Heavenly Father's true Nature and Character]* in order that each succeeding generation would put their confidence *[trust]* in man or idols instead of the Father and His Word.

...."trust in the LORD".... Psalm 4:5b NASB

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

...."Trust [faith] is awakened [energized] by hearing an authentic confession of who Christ is and what He does [has Done - His "finished work"]".... Romans 10:17 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."And He [Jesus] is the radiance of His [the Father's] glory and the exact representation of His [the Father's] nature, and upholds ALL things by the word of His power".... Hebrews 1:3 NASB

[3264] When one "allows" themselves to be "provoked" by "spirits of irritation" [annoyance, unbelief etc.] it is certain that they will venture out [presumptuously] into "self-righteous" [self-exaltive] words and actions.

"provocation" - something said or done that incites, instigates, angers, or irritates;

...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

[3265] One does not "hear" the Father because they do not "listen" [to {for} Him {His Voice}].

"hear" - to be capable of perceiving sound by the ear [in this case, both outer ear and inner ear {the ear of the regenerated human spirit}];

"listen" - to give attention with the ear; attend closely for the purpose of hearing; to pay attention; heed; obey; to wait attentively for a sound;

...."Oh that My people would listen to Me, that Israel would walk in My ways! I would quickly subdue their enemies And turn My Hand against their adversaries.... I would feed you with the finest of the wheat, and with honey from the rock I would satisfy".... Psalm 81:13-14 16 NASB

[3266] Striving in one's "own" understanding immediately "negates" the flow of the Father's Grace [divine Ability] into one's spirit [inner man].

"negate" - to deny the existence, evidence, or truth of; to nullify or cause to be ineffective;

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[3267] In the Word, which is "living and active", is the full capacity for perfect "integration" in both the soul and the spirit of one.

"integrate" - to bring together into a whole *[in this case, one's entire being {spirit, soul and body}]*; unify;

Latin: **"integrare"** - to make whole; restore; renew;

....*"The Logos [Word] of God is a living thing, active and more cutting than any sword with double edge, penetrating to the very division of soul, spirit, joint and marrow. Scrutinizing the very thoughts and concepts [imagination] of the heart. And no created thing is hidden from him, all things lie open and exposed before the eyes of Him with whom we have to reckon".... Hebrews 4:12 The Moffat Translation*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[3268] The failure to "submit" to the Father *[His Word - in trust and obedience]* places one in a position of "non-resistance" to the Enemy and his schemes.

"submit" - to give over or yield to the power or authority of another;

....*"Submit...to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [continually {through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will}] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB*

[3269] Love is a "spiritual "force" - NOT a soulical "feeling".

....*"we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

[3270] "Feelings" have a tendency to condemn one *[with much help from the Enemy]*. True *[divine]* love NEVER condemns *[or accuses]*.

....*"[There is] therefore now NO condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh [sense-knowledge and perception], but after the Spirit. For the law of*

the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV

Note:

1. **Law of the Spirit of Life** *[in Christ Jesus]*

- Salvation *[Romans 10:9-10]*
- Healing *[1 Peter 2:24; Isaiah 53:4-5]*
- Baptism of the Holy Spirit *[Matthew 3:11; Luke 11:13]*
- Gifts of the Holy Spirit *[1 Corinthians 12]*
- Joint-heirs with Jesus Christ *[Romans 8:17]*
- The Care of the Father *[1 Peter 5:7; Matthew 6:25-34]*
- The Prayer Life *[Principles] [1 John 5:14; Matthew 18:18-19; 1 Thessalonians 5:17]*
- All that pertains to life and godliness *[2 Peter 1:3-4]*

2. **Law of Sin and Death**

- Sin and all its consequences *[death and darkness - and the corruption thereof]*
- Sickness and Disease
- Poverty and Lack
- Premature physical death
- Mental Illness *[spirit of fear - 2 Timothy 1:7]*
- The Curse of disobedience *[Deuteronomy 28:15-68]*

[3271] A continued "state of procrastination" quenches the Holy Spirit - and, thereby, "suppresses" *[greatly restrains]* the regenerated human spirit's ability to function properly.

"quench" - to put out or extinguish; suppress;

...."Quench not the S[s]pirit".... 1 Thessalonians 5:19 KJV

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]"....*
Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3272] It is unbelief [*fear, doubt, mistrust*] that blocks [*hinders*] the flow of the Holy Spirit into the "broken [*fragmented*] heart" - the flow of the Holy Spirit that will, ultimately and SURELY, both "sanctify and integrate" every element of brokenness within [*spirit, soul and body*].

"sanctify" - to purify or free from sin;

"integrate" - to bring together into a whole [*in this case, one's entire being {spirit, soul and body}*]; unify;

Latin: **"integrare"** - to make whole; restore; renew;

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]"....* Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

....*"If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the Truth [the Word of God], and the Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free"....* John 8:31-32 KJV

....*"You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man}] through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways"....* Job 22:28 NASB

....*"Now may the God of peace Himself sanctify you entirely; and may your spirit and soul and body be preserved complete, without blame at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. Faithful is He who calls you, and He also will bring it to pass"....* 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24 NASB

[3273] Leaning upon one's "own" understanding [*with a lot of "help" from the Enemy*] OR accessing the Grace of God: There are only two choices - in any given moment or situation.

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths"....* Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

[3274] A "spirit of complaining" opens the door to darkness.

....*"Do not complain, brethren, against one another, so that you yourselves may not be judged; behold, the Judge is standing right at the door".... James 5:9 NASB*

.... *Neither murmur [discontently complain] ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples [examples]: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall 1 Corinthians 10:10-12 KJV*

.... *Do all things without grumbling and faultfinding and complaining [against God] and questioning and doubting [among yourselves] Philippians 2:14 The Amplified Translation*

[3275] The absolute Truth that is about to pour forth "as a flood" in this hour shall not only "paralyze" the Enemy and his schemes but it shall also expose all soulish activity in the midst of God's people. For is it not written, the Word is "living and active" and "able to divide between the soul and the spirit"?

The spontaneous fruit of this will be a holy people who walk steadfastly with their spirit in ascendancy [*dominion*] over their soul and body - a people who are in "living communication" with Father, and with His Word and with His Spirit.

....*"pray without ceasing [remain in constant communication with God]".... 1 Thessalonians 5:17 NASB*

....*"For the Word of God is living and active and sharper than any two-edged sword, and piercing as far as the division of soul and spirit, of both joints and marrow, and able to judge the thoughts and intentions of the heart. And there is no creature hidden from His sight, but all things are open and laid bare to the eyes of Him with whom we have to do. Therefore, since we have a great high priest who has passed through the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our confession".... Hebrews 4:12-14 NASB*

[3276] One is called to be what the Father has created them to be, in Christ - not what "flesh and blood" desires them to be for "their" own sake [*purpose, end, opinion, belief*].

....*"I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing".... John 15:5 NASB*

....*"I solemnly charge you in the presence of God and of Christ Jesus, who is to judge the living and the dead, and by His appearing and His kingdom: preach the word; be ready in season and out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort, with great patience and instruction. For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but wanting to have their ears tickled, **they will accumulate for themselves teachers in accordance to their own desires, and will turn away their ears from the truth and will turn aside to myths".... 2 Timothy 4:1-4 NASB***

[3277] "Disease of the spirit" is the thing that keeps one from their healing [*physical, emotional etc.*].

Diseases of the spirit [*spiritually speaking*] are [*maintained*] doubts, fears, sin-consciousness, a sense of inferiority, a holding to a unworthiness, and a sense of unfitness to stand in My Presence [*indeed, unbelief in any of its forms*].

It is the precious Blood of My Dear Son [*Who is the Word of God*] that cleanses from ALL defilement of flesh and spirit - and, should sin arise, this same Blood will obliterate every last trace - when repented of.

"disease" - a disordered or incorrectly functioning organ [*in this case, the spirit {heart} that has been "infected" by that which does not have its origin in God*];

"infect" - to affect or contaminate; defile;

....*"having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him {through the precious Blood and the power of His Word} to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"If we [freely] admit that we have sinned and confess our sins, He is faithful and just [true to His own nature and promises] and will forgive our sins [dismiss our lawlessness] and [continuously] cleanse us [through the precious Blood] from ALL unrighteousness [everything not in conformity to His Will in purpose, thought, and action]".... 1 John 1:9 The Amplified Translation*

[3278] The continual accessing [*appropriation*] of the Father's Grace [*Divine Ability, Goodness, Divine Favor, divine Wisdom etc.*] by faith, produces not only a deep reverence for Me but, also for every aspect of My highest Will and Purpose.

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him {through the precious Blood and the power of His Word} to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

...."Oh that my ways *[heart]* may be established to keep Your statutes! Then I shall not be ashamed when I look upon all Your commandments".... Psalm 119:5-6 NASB

...."Establish Your word to Your servant, as that which produces reverence for You".... Psalm 119:38 NASB

[3279] A continual attitude of thanksgiving and praise is the perfect catalyst to the entrance of great good and divine favor in one's life.

...."It is good to give thanks to the LORD and to sing praises to Your name, O Most High".... Psalm 92:1 NASB

...."O LORD my God, I will give thanks to *["remember"]* You forever".... Psalm 30:12 NASB

...."Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, Let the LORD be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant".... Psalm 35:27 NASB

...."How great is Your goodness, which You have stored up for those who fear *[revere]* You, which You have wrought for those who take refuge in You".... Psalms 31:18-20 NASB

[3280] Let every child of God be found raising up their "standard" - the standard of absolute Truth *[Spiritual Reality]*.

"standard" - a level of excellence or quality; an authoritative principle or rule that usually implies a model or pattern for guidance, by comparison with which the quantity, excellence, correctness, etc., of other things may be determined;

...."Retain the standard of sound words which you have heard from me, in the faith and love which are in Christ Jesus. Guard, through the Holy Spirit who dwells in us, the treasure which has been entrusted to you".... 2 Timothy 1:13-14 NASB

[3281] Gaining a deep revelation of God's Word will, indeed, inspire great confidence *[trust]* but that confidence must NEVER be allowed to manifest in self-righteous *[self-exaltive]* behavior.

...."Let NO *[not even one]* unwholesome *[unrighteously motivated, self-seeking]* word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such *[a word]* as is good for edification according to the need *[of the moment]* so that it will give *[impart]* Grace *[Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.]* to those who hear *[including oneself]*".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3282] There is a vast difference between the exercising of a "holy caution" and the exercising of "suspicion" - which is rooted and grounded in fear and mistrust.

"suspicion" - doubt; mistrust;

....*"Saul looked at David with suspicion from that day on".... 1 Samuel 18:9 NASB*

[3283] "Suspicion" *[and the spirit thereof]* is born of an element of mistrust - an element *[ground]* from which a spirit of mistrust sets up a hierarchy of spirits to keep one away from, ultimately, trusting in the Father *[and His Word]* - and, therefore all those who truly serve Him.

"suspicion" - doubt; distrust;

"distrust" - a passive want of trust, faith, or reliance in a person or thing.

Note: Suspicion, distrust are terms for a feeling that appearances are not reliable. Suspicion is the tendency to doubt the trustworthiness of appearances and therefore to believe that one has detected possibilities of something unreliable, unfavorable, menacing, or the like; to feel suspicion about the honesty of a prominent man.

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Be honest in your judgment and do not decide at a glance [superficially and by appearances]; but judge [discern] fairly and righteously [by revelation]".... John 7:24 The Amplified Translation*

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[3284] The "hierarchy" established by the spirits of distrust *[mistrust]* include the spirits of doubt, conjecture, cynicism, jealousy, misgiving, skepticism, uncertainty; wariness, and incredulity,

"doubt" - to be uncertain about; consider questionable or unlikely; hesitate to believe; to mistrust; to fear or be apprehensive about; to be uncertain about something; to be undecided - causing a form of double-mindedness;

....*"If any of you is deficient in wisdom, let him ask of the giving God [Who gives] to everyone liberally and ungrudgingly, without reproaching or faultfinding, and it will be given him. Only it must be in faith [trust] that he asks with no wavering [no hesitating, no doubting].*

For the one who wavers [hesitates, doubts] is like the billowing surge out at sea that is blown hither and thither and tossed by the wind. For truly, let not such a person imagine that he will receive anything [he asks for] from the Lord, [For being as he is] a man of two minds [hesitating, dubious, irresolute], [he is] unstable and unreliable and uncertain about everything [he thinks, feels, decides]"... James 1:5-8 The Amplified Translation

[3285] Those "leaders" who are, in actuality, "followers" are destined for total failure in ALL that they have set their hand to - in allegiance to the Enemy's "narrative [*agenda*].

...."When justice is done, it is a joy to the righteous (the upright, in right standing with God), but to the evildoers it is dismay, calamity, and ruin"... Proverbs 21:15 The Amplified Translation

...."The wicked become a ransom for the [uncompromisingly] righteous, and the treacherous for the upright [because the wicked themselves fall into the traps and pits they have dug for the good]".... Proverbs 21:18 The Amplified Translation

[3286] Words create images [*good or bad*] - and righteous words can remove [*displace*] bad [*unrighteous*] images.

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

.... put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in [revelation] knowledge after the image of Him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB

[3287] As one abides in [*and therefore speaks from*] the position of their spirit operating in a place of ascendancy over their soul and body THEN they have "carte blanche" to do what seems good to them in any given situation.

For from that position of ascendancy [*dominancy*] they remain directly linked to the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Wisdom and revelation {divine understanding}*] - and, thus, there is an unhindered flow of divine Wisdom and divine understanding that empowers them to discern ALL things that cross their path through the Father's Eyes - and with a "perfect discretion", administer the necessary Wisdom in the "fullness" of their authority, in Christ - in any given

situation or circumstance.

"carte blanche" - unrestricted power to act at one's own discretion; unconditional authority; full discretionary power;

"discretion" - freedom or authority to make judgments and to act as one sees fit;

.... *"My son/daughter, give attention to my wisdom, Incline your ear to my understanding; That you may observe discretion and your lips may reserve knowledge".... Proverbs 5:1-2 NASB*

.... *"A man's discretion makes him slow to anger, and it is his glory to overlook a transgression".... Proverbs 19:11 NASB*

.... *"Discretion will guard you, Understanding will watch over you".... Proverbs 2:11*

.... *"Blessed be the LORD, the God of Israel, who has made heaven and earth, who has given King David a wise son [Solomon], endowed with discretion and understanding, who will build a house for the LORD and a royal palace for himself".... 2 Chronicles 2:12 NASB*

[3288] The more that the Enemy "intensifies" his efforts the sooner his "total demise".

"demise" - termination of existence or operation; failure or termination;

Latin: **"demittere"** - to dismiss; to send away;

.... *"How you have fallen from heaven, O star of the morning, son of the dawn! You have been cut down to the earth, You who have weakened the nations! But you said in your heart, 'I will ascend to heaven; I will raise my throne above the stars of God, And I will sit on the mount of assembly In the recesses of the north. 'I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will make myself like the Most High.' NEVERTHELESS you will be thrust down to Sheol, To the recesses of the pit. **Those who see you will gaze at you, They will ponder over you, [saying,] 'Is this the man who made the earth tremble, Who shook kingdoms, Who made the world like a wilderness and overthrew its cities, Who did not allow his prisoners to [go] home?'.... Isaiah 14:12-17 NASB***

.... *"And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, and cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season".... Revelation 20:1-3 NASB*

.... *"And the devil who deceived them was thrown into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are also; and they will be tormented day and night forever and ever".... Revelation 20:10 NASB*

[3289] True Kingdom ministry is the "ministry [*administration*] of righteousness" - a ministry that includes the continual administration of Grace [*divine empowerment, divine ability*].

.... "Not that we are adequate in ourselves to consider anything as coming from ourselves, but our adequacy is from God, who also made us adequate as servants of a new covenant, not of the letter but of the Spirit; for the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life. But if the ministry of death, in letters engraved on stones, came with glory, so that the sons of Israel could not look intently at the face of Moses because of the glory of his face, fading as it was, how will the ministry of the Spirit fail to be even more with glory? For if the ministry of condemnation has glory, much more does the ministry of righteousness abound in glory".... 2 Corinthians 3:5-9 NASB

THEREFORE

.... "Let NO [*not even one*] unwholesome [*unrighteously motivated, self-seeking*] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [*a word*] as is good for edification according to the need [*of the moment*] so that it will give [*impart*] Grace [*Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.*] to those who hear [*including oneself*]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

FOR

.... "In the way [*path*] of righteousness [*right standing and communion with the Father and His Word {and the obedience that is its spontaneous fruit}*] is [*the continual impartation of*] life [*Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path*], and in its pathway there is NO death [*no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}*]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

[3290] The Father's Grace is All-sufficient [*All-powerful*]. The Father's Grace is sufficient for all [*things concerning the fullness of His divine Will and purpose*].

.... "My Grace [*which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace*] is sufficient [*all-sufficient*] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

.... "Therefore let us [*continually*] draw near with confidence [*a steadfast trust*] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [*access, appropriate*] Grace [*divine empowerment and favor*] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

[3291] It is to the degree that one is "wholly given" to the Father in the various aspects of their Covenant that they will be open to both access and appropriate His Grace [*divine Ability*] to grasp the Absoluteness of the Truth of His Word.

.... "You will seek Me and find Me when you search for Me with all your heart".... Jeremiah 29:11-13 NASB

....*"The secret [Counsel, intimacy] of the LORD is for those who fear [reverence] Him, and He will make them know His covenant".... Psalm 25:14 NASB*

[3292] Faith works by *[is empowered by]* the Grace *[divine Ability]* of God.

....*"The LORD gives Grace and Glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly".... Psalm 84:11 NASB*

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the Glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

[3293] There is Grace to "abide".

....*"O LORD, who may abide [sojourn] in Your tent? Who may dwell on Your holy hill? He who walks with integrity, and works righteousness, And speaks truth in [out of] his heart [spirit]".... Psalm 15:1-2J NASB*

....*"Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself unless it abides in the vine, so neither can you unless you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing. If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire], and it will be done for you".... John 15:4-7 NASB*

....*"If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love".... John 15:10 NASB*

[3294] It is only through the continual accessing *[appropriation]* of Grace by faith that one will be found abiding *[living, dwelling]* in faith - and it is only as one is found abiding in faith that they will be found bearing the fruit of righteousness - in ALL that they say and do.

....*"Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right [in right order - in submission to the spirit] within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [out of his spirit, inner man - through revelation and trust in God]".... Habakkuk 2:4 NASB*

[3295] A "believing" faith is the one channel through which the Father's Grace "flows" without hindrance - into one's spirit *[heart, inner being]*.

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the Glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life*

*[the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]"....
Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

*...."The LORD gives Grace and Glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who
walk uprightly".... Psalm 84:11 NASB*

*...."be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might [be strong in His Love and in the
power of His Grace]".... Ephesians 6:10 NASB*

[3296] It is an absolute faith *[perfect trust]* in a revelation of the absolute Truth of God's Word *[both individually and corporately]* that will "unleash" *[release]* the "unlimitedness of His Glory" in this hour.

*...."For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness, revelation] of the Glory
[manifested Presence] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

THEREFORE

*...."having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh
and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him {through
the precious Blood and the power of His Word} to expel {displace} every last ground of fear
{unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[3297] One's "reality" is determined by the sum total of their words *[the words they speak]*.

*...."A man's belly [spirit, inner man] shall be satisfied with [be full of] the fruit of his
mouth; and with the increase [revenue] of his lips shall he be filled [to overflowing].*

"revenue" - something that yields a regular *[consistent]* return *[in this case, the fruit of what is
in "superabundance" {light - darkness, faith - fear etc.} in one's spirit]*

FOR

*...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who
indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life][Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The
Amplified Translation*

*...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been
"established" in] the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

[3298] "Toxic" belief *[unbelief, fear, pride etc.]* is a spiritual toxin *[poison]*. Therefore, there is a distinct "detoxification" process which must take place in order that one might enter into the

place wherein they are able to receive clearly the the "infusion" of divine Light *[by the power of My Word and My Spirit]* that is the certain fruit of a heart *[spirit]* that is cleansed *[detoxified]* from ALL defilement.

"toxic" - of, pertaining to, affected with, or caused by a toxin or poison;

"poison" - a substance with an inherent property that tends to destroy life or impair health; something harmful;

"detoxify" - to rid of poison or the effect of poison;

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

THEREFORE

...."having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him {through the precious Blood and the power of His Word} to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[3299] "Facts or lies" can be "propagandized" when made to "appear" true in the realm of sense knowledge and perception *[temporal realm]*. The Word of God *[a "revelation" of absolute Truth]* is ALWAYS the absolute standard by which ALL other words and actions are measured.

"propaganda" - information, ideas, or rumors deliberately spread widely to help or harm a person, group, movement, institution, nation, etc. the organized dissemination of information, allegations, etc, to assist or damage the cause of a government, movement, etc;

...."You [Pharisee] are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth because there is NO truth in him. Whenever he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own nature, for he is a liar and the father of lies".... John 8:44 NASB

[3300] Let each and every one of God's children be found "maintaining" a "spirit of trust".

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound

mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

.... "He who gives attention to the Word will find good, and blessed is he who trusts in the LORD".... Proverbs 16:20 NASB

.... "O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

[3301] What does it mean to "grow in Grace"? It means that each day one is diligently accessing the Grace [divine Ability] of God through a steadfast faith and trust in the Father and His Word. The spontaneous fruit of this diligence is that their heart [spirit] will be enlarged and, thus, their capacity to both receive and exercise the Father's Grace will continually increase - leading to both the entrance into and fulfilment of their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

.... "I shall run the way of Your commandments, for You will enlarge my heart [spirit]".... Psalm 119:32 NASB

.... "Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

.... "be on your guard [be diligent] so that you are not carried away by the error of unprincipled men and fall from your own steadfastness [trust in the Father], but grow in the Grace and knowledge [revelation] of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ. To Him be the glory, both now and to the day of eternity. Amen".... 2 Peter 3:17-18 NASB

[3302] Why does one "choose" to lean upon their "own" understanding instead of the Word of God [trust in the Father's true Nature and Character]? Fear [unbelief] and pride.

.... "God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble [those who are reliant upon Him]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB

THEREFORE

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

[3303] Always remember:

Fear [*mistrust*] is rooted and grounded in darkness [*an ignorance {denial} of the Father's true Nature and Character {Word}*].

Faith [*trust*] is rooted and grounded [*activated and energized*] in Love [*a revelation of the Father's True Nature and Character*].

....*"For this reason I bow my knees before the Father, from whom every family in heaven and on earth derives its name, that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be strengthened with power through His Spirit in the inner man, so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith; and that you, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, and to know the love of Christ which surpasses knowledge, that you may be filled up to all the fullness of God".... Ephesians 3:14-19 NASB*

[3304] The importance of, at times, "consciously living in the moment" must never be underestimated. Rejoice in the victories of the past and rejoice in that which the Holy Spirit has "revealed" to your heart concerning things to come BUT, ALWAYS, be found faithful to "consciously" bring EVERY thought captive [*to a revelation of God's Word*] in the moment, if necessary. This shuts the door to any attempt of the Enemy to induce one into fear, anxiety or worry - through unbelief.

....*"we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[3305] There is great "spiritual growth" associated with one being found faithful [*obedient*] in the little things - day in and day out.

....*"He who is faithful [obedient] in a very little thing is faithful [obedient] also in much; and he who is unrighteous [disobedient] in a very little thing is unrighteous [disobedient] also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB*

[3306] Always remember, "THE FATHER IS WELL ABLE"!

....*"I am alert and active, watching over My Word [Will] to perform it".... Jeremiah 1:12b The Amplified Translation*

[3307] The spoken word produces "change".

"change" - to make the form, nature, content, future course, etc., of (something) different from what it is or from what it would be if left alone;

....*"If anyone does not stumble in what he says, he is a perfect man, able to bridle the whole body as well. Now if we put the bits into the horses' mouths so that they will obey us, we direct their entire body as well. Look at the ships also, though they are so great and are driven by strong winds, are still directed by a very small rudder wherever the inclination of the pilot desires. So also the tongue is a small part of the body, and yet it boasts of great things. See how great a forest is set aflame by such a small fire! And the tongue is a fire, the very world of iniquity; the tongue is set among our members as that which defiles the entire body, and sets on fire the course of our life, and is set on fire by hell. For every species of beasts and birds, of reptiles and creatures of the sea, is tamed and has been tamed by the human race. But no one can tame the tongue; it is a restless evil and full of deadly poison. With it we bless our Lord and Father, and with it we curse men, who have been made in the likeness of God; from the same mouth come both blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not to be this way".... James 3:2-10 NASB*

....*"You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[3308] Each and every one of God's children need to learn to be "consistently righteous" in the words they speak *[through intimate fellowship with the Father - and with His Word]*. For it is ONLY in this way that their prayer life will become fruitful - on a consistent basis.

....*"pray without ceasing [remain in constant communication with God]".... 1 Thessalonians 5:17 NASB*

....*"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life][Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

....*"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

[3309] A continual trust *[in Me]* is an "active force" - one which must be exercised at all times. Mistrust is also an "active force" *[reciprocal force]* - one that is rooted and grounded in fear and darkness.

"trust" - reliance on the integrity, strength, ability, surety, etc., of a person or thing *[in this case, the Heavenly Father and His Word]*;

"mistrust" - a lack of trust or confidence; doubt;

....*"So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

....*"those who know [gain a revelation of] Your Name WILL put their trust in You, for You, O LORD, have not forsaken those who seek You".... Psalm 9:10 NASB*

....*"You will guard him and keep him in perfect and constant peace whose mind [both its inclination and its character] is stayed on You, because he commits himself to You, leans on You, and hopes confidently in You. So trust in the Lord (commit yourself to Him, lean on Him, hope confidently in Him) forever; for the Lord God is an everlasting Rock [the Rock of Ages]".... Isaiah 26:3-4 The Amplified Translation*

....*"When I am afraid, I will put my trust in You".... Psalm 56:3 NASB*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[3310] The reception *[appropriation of]* Grace *[divine Ability]* is the key that will open the door wide to those things that have been hindering *[blocking]* many from receiving the revelation that "they" need to rise above ALL bondage *[fear, pride, unbelief, affliction etc.]* into the perfect liberty that will "catapult" into their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

....*"My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

....*"Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB*

....*"be on your guard [be diligent] so that you are not carried away by the error of unprincipled men and fall from your own steadfastness [trust in the Father], but grow in the*

Grace and knowledge [revelation] of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ. To Him be the glory, both now and to the day of eternity. Amen".... 2 Peter 3:17-18 NASB

[3311] There is NO solution [answer] for the "argumentative".

"argue" - to persuade, drive, etc., by reasoning; to present reasons for or against a thing or to contend in oral disagreement; to quarrel; wrangle;

....*"The Pharisees came out and began to argue with Him, seeking from Him a sign from heaven, to test Him".... Mark 8:11 NASB*

[3312] One of the spontaneous fruit of the "force of Wisdom" being released is a pure and powerful impartation of Grace [divine Ability].

....*"Words from the mouth of a wise man are gracious".... Ecclesiastes 10:12 NASB*

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[3313] Unrighteousness [in any form] has no "rights".

....*"[God {Jesus - the Word of God}] disarmed the principalities and powers that were ranged against us and made a bold display and public example of them, in triumphing over them in Him and in it [the cross]".... Colossians 2:15 The Amplified Translation*

[3314] Leaning upon one's "own" understanding is an act of their will - and the spontaneous fruit of failing to bring EVERY thought captive to a revelation of the Father's Word [Will].

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[3315] If one chooses to pray [speak of on a consistent basis] the "problem" THEN it is certain that the problem will grow greater.

If one chooses to pray the Answer *[Solution {the Word}]* before the Father THEN it is certain that from the moment the prayer was uttered it was heard by Him and the answer *[solution]* should be considered DONE from that moment forth UNTIL *[the physical manifestation]*.

THEREFORE

Let each and every one of God's precious children be found praying in accordance with His highest Will and purpose for them *[out of the "righteous desires" abiding in their heart {spirit, inner man}]* - and NOT the problem *[through unbelief]*.

....*your Father knows what you need before you ask Him*".... Matthew 6:8

....*"And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever SAYS to this mountain [obstacle, problem, infirmity etc.], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms on an ongoing basis] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB*

....*"And the Lord said, "If you had faith like a mustard seed, you would say to this mulberry tree, 'Be uprooted and be planted in the sea'; and it would obey you".... Luke 17:6 NASB*

....*"pray without ceasing [remain in constant communication with God]".... 1 Thessalonians 5:17 NASB*

....*"If you abide in [have living communion with] Me, and My words abide [dwell] in you [your heart], ask [demand, command] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB*

[3316] If one does not enter into the "inner chamber" with the Father each day on His terms *[through His divine guidance]* THEN it is certain that they will encounter the Enemy throughout the day on "his" terms - to a certain degree.

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[3317] It is obey the Father and His Word and THEN *[the physical manifestation of His Will]*

not THEN *[the manifestation of His Will]* and THEN I will obey.

.... "But be doers of the Word *[obey the message]*, and not merely listeners to it, betraying yourselves *[into deception by reasoning contrary to the Truth]*. For if anyone only listens to the Word without obeying it and being a doer of it, he is like a man who looks carefully at his *[own] natural face in a mirror*; For he thoughtfully observes himself, and then goes off and promptly forgets what he was like. But he who looks carefully into the faultless law, the *[law] of liberty*, and is faithful to it and perseveres in looking into it, being not a heedless listener who forgets but an active doer *[who obeys]*, he shall be blessed in his doing *[his life of obedience]*".... James 1:22-25 *The Amplified Translation*

[3318] The Enemy's aim is "infiltration" *[on every level of existence]* and the Father's Will and greatest desire is to see his total "displacement" *[removal]* on every level of existence! For he has NO right to be found dwelling in the midst of God's people - either individually or corporately!

"infiltrate" - to filter into or through; to gain or cause to gain entrance or access surreptitiously; permeate;

"surreptitiously" - in a secret or unauthorized way;

"permeate" - to pass into or through every part of;

.... "A little leaven *[righteous or unrighteous - when maintained]* leavens the whole lump of dough".... Galatians 5:9 *NASB*

THEREFORE

.... "We are destroying speculations *[reasonings]* and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God *[and who we ALREADY are, in Christ]*, and we are taking EVERY thought captive *[through proclamation]* to the obedience of Christ *[a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]*".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 *NASB*

.... "Behold, I have given you *[past tense]* authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over ALL the power of the enemy *[which includes his power to infiltrate through deception]*, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 *NASB*

[3319] In this hour, there shall be "leaders" *[true servants]* raised up in the midst of God's people who break the chains of "sin-consciousness" - and the bad fruit *[environment of unbelief produced]* thereof.

For, unless this takes place *[and, thus, a "righteousness-consciousness" is established in the hearts of God's children]* many shall remain in a position *[spiritually and otherwise]* FAR below the fullness of their precious inheritance, in Christ - and this is precisely why there is great danger in those in delegated authority "wilfully" retaining ANY element of fear and darkness in

their own lives.

For, if one's life is not laid down entirely, THEN the words that they speak and the actions that they take will only "fuel" a heart-attachment to the lower reality of "sense knowledge and perception" *[the wisdom of the world]* - thus, keeping them *[and those they minister to]* in bondage to any *[and every]* stronghold the Enemy has been "allowed" to establish in their heart and mind.

"sin-consciousness" - any belief or mind-set that constitutes one "believing" that that which they have actually been redeemed from is still to be in force in their life - through an adherence to "sense-knowledge" *[Romans 8:1-2 KJV]*;

"righteousness-consciousness" - a continual awareness *[through revelation]* of who we "actually" are IN Christ;

"righteousness" - manifests in the "ability" *[in, and through. Christ and His "finished work"]* to stand in God's Presence *[or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces]* without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority *[unworthiness]*;

...."And it shall come to pass in that day, that his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of the anointing".... Isaiah 10:27 The Amplified Translation

...."[You know of] Jesus of Nazareth, how God anointed Him with the Holy Spirit and with power, and [how] He went about doing good and healing all who were oppressed by the devil, for God was with Him".... Acts 10:38 NASB

...."The Spirit of the Lord [is] upon Me, because He has anointed Me [the Anointed One, the Messiah] to preach the good news (the Gospel) to the poor; He has sent Me to announce release to the captives and recovery of sight to the blind, to send forth as delivered those who are oppressed [who are downtrodden, bruised, crushed, and broken down by calamity], To proclaim the accepted and acceptable year of the Lord [the day when salvation and the free favors of God profusely abound]. [Isa. 61:1, 2.] Luke 4:18-19 The Amplified Translation

[3320] What is the "ministry of Righteousness"? It is the administering *[in both word and action]* of a revelation Spiritual Reality - and all that it entails;

...."Not that we are adequate in ourselves to consider anything as coming from ourselves, but our adequacy is from God, who also made us adequate as servants of a new covenant, not of the letter but of the Spirit; for the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life. But if the ministry of death, in letters engraved on stones, came with glory, so that the sons of Israel could not look intently at the face of Moses because of the glory of his face, fading as it was, how will the ministry of the Spirit fail to be even more with glory? For if the ministry of condemnation has glory, much more does the ministry of righteousness abound in glory".... 2 Corinthians 3:5-9 NASB

The Four Foundational Absolute Truths Of Spiritual Reality *[the Kingdom]*:

- The Love of the Father;
- Jesus Christ - His "finished" work, and ALL that is encompassed in His holy Name *[Lord of Lords and King of Kings]*;
- The "fullness" of the Ministry of the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Grace]*;
- The great and effectual working and Power of the precious Blood of Jesus;

[3321] As My children gain a continually deeper revelation of the spiritual reality of who they are in Christ *[the righteousness of God - and all that that entails]* it is certain that they will be continually "revived" *[infused with a continual flow of My Life, Light, Wisdom etc.]* - and in there pathway NO death in ANY of its forms shall remain standing.

...."Revive me through Your righteousness".... Psalm 119:40 bNASB

...."Your word has revived me".... Psalm 119:50b

...."In the way *[path]* of righteousness *[right standing and communion with the Father and His Word {and the obedience that is its spontaneous fruit}]* is *[the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is NO death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]*".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

[3322] It is the "diversive" *[divisive]* tactics that the Enemy attempts to put in place in the midst of God's people that, if adhered to, keep them in a state of "unawareness" as far as where the root of his stronghold lays - on any level of their existence.

"diverse" - of a different kind, form, character, etc. *[in this case, the inclusion {continued acceptance} of an "identity" {or identities} that does not align itself with one's true Identity, in Christ]*;

"divisive" - forming or expressing division; creating dissension or discord;

...."Stay in touch with your personal worth *[true identity in Christ]*".... Matthew 10:29
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."every person who lives in accordance with his/her *[true]* identity *[in Christ]* will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

[3323] Intercession is a certain "guage" [*barometer*] of the true state of one's heart.

"guage" - to determine the exact dimensions, capacity, quantity, or force of; measure. to appraise, estimate, or judge; a means of estimating or judging; criterion; test;

"barometer" - any instrument that indicates changes;

....*"Bear [in love and obedience] one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB*

[3324] If one finds themselves having difficulty entering into the "inner chamber" THEN it is certain that there is an inherent fear being "maintained" within them - a fear that keeps them out of the very place [*spiritual positioning*] that they need to enter into - in order for that ground of fear to be expelled.

For it is in this place of intimacy with the Father [*and with His Word*] - on a daily basis - that His Love is "shed abroad" in the heart [*spirit, inner man*] - both exposing and putting to flight [*devastating*] ANYTHING that the Enemy has established within them.

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for one to be found casting down, by faith, ALL fear and enter into the loving Presence of the Father each day - KNOWING [*gaining a deep revelation of the truth*] that the things they "feared" were a lie.

....*"the love [Wisdom, Truth, Grace] of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB*

....*"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [a revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS [displaces] every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[3325] One cannot impart the Father's Love [*Grace*] when operating out of a "wrong" [*defiled*] spirit.

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

THEREFORE

....*"having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh*

and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him {through the precious Blood and the power of His Word} to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[3326] True "preaching" is both teaching and prophetic.

...."I solemnly charge you in the presence of God and of Christ Jesus, who is to judge the living and the dead, and by His appearing and His kingdom: preach the word; be ready in season and out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort, with great patience and instruction. For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but wanting to have their ears tickled, they will accumulate for themselves teachers in accordance to their own desires, and will turn away their ears from the truth and will turn aside to myths".... 2 Timothy 4:1-4 NASB

[3327] One is ALWAYS part of the Solution [divine Answer] when they "rest" [trust] in Me and in My Word.

Whereas, one is ALWAYS part of the problem when they align themselves, in any way, with the lies and unrighteous motivations [agendas, schemes] of the Evil One.

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life][Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3328] If one is found glorifying the Father in their spirit [inner man, heart] THEN they will SURELY be found glorifying Him in [and through] their body. For it is in the guarding of one's heart [spirit, inner man] with ALL diligence that "allows" the Holy Spirit free reign [access] to enlighten the spirit and "quicken" the mortal body.

...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

FOR

...."don't you know that your body is a temple of the Holy Spirit which is in you, which

you have from God? You are not your own, for you were bought with a price. Therefore glorify God in your body AND in your spirit, which are God's".... 1 Corinthians 6:19-20 Literal Translation

...."But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you".... Romans 8:11 KJV

[3329] There is NO limit to the Father's Love - and, therefore, there is NO limit to His Power [Grace]. For His Love [and all that proceeds from Him] is His Power.

...."be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might [be strong in His Love and in the power of His Grace]".... Ephesians 6:10 NASB

...."Trust [faith] is awakened [energized] by hearing an authentic confession of who Christ is [the Word of God] and what He does [has Done - His "finished work"]".... Romans 10:17 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."And He [Jesus] is the radiance of His [the Father's] glory and the exact representation of His [the Father's] nature, and upholds ALL things by the word of His power".... Hebrews 1:3 NASB

[3330] The people of God MUST make no mistake about the fact that "unbelief" [in any of its forms] is an evil force - and, when left unchecked, can lead one into GREAT darkness and deception.

...."So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation

...."the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"For behold, darkness will cover the earth and deep darkness the peoples; But the Lord will rise upon you and His Glory will appear upon you".... Isaiah 60:2 NASB*

[3331] "Irrevocable" *[heart]* decisions *[made as the result of one's "own" wrong thinking]* lead one into a deep spiritual blindness UNTIL such a time as a deep heart-repentance is forthcoming - thus, opening the door of their heart *[spirit]* to a revelation of absolute Truth *[divine Light]* concerning the matter at hand.

"irrevocable" - unable to be revoked; *[in this case {spiritually speaking}, until one has a change of heart];*

"revoke" - take back; withdraw; cancel;

"decide" - to make a judgment or determine a preference; come to a conclusion *[in this case, a wrong conclusion];*

"decision" - the act or process of deciding; determination, as of a question or doubt, by making a judgment;

....*"Do not judge [discern] according to appearance [sense-knowledge and perception], but judge [discern] with righteous judgment [by revelation]".... John 7:24 NASB*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[3332] The "anointing" of Grace and Love on the words *[of absolute Truth]* that the Holy Spirit instructs one to write or speak FAR transcend the "lower reality of sense knowledge and perception" - and will elevate the "hearing heart" *[the heart that is receptive]*.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the*

higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal] ".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3333] It is ONLY in the Father's Presence that His precious children will come to understand *[to a continually deeper degree]* the great Love that He has for each and every one of them - both now and forever.

...."For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him shall not perish, but have eternal life".... John 3:16 NASB

THEREFORE

...."Let everything you do be done in love [true love to God and man as inspired by God's love for us - and in us]"....1 Corinthians 16:14 The Amplified Translation

[3334] Interceding on one's "own terms" is not true intercession but, rather, an exercise in futility. For if one attempts to "intercede" for another in their "own" strength and understanding *[through sense knowledge and perception rather than "revelation" {God's Wisdom}]* then it is certain that it will only serve to harden the heart of the one being interceded for - through the self-exaltive spirits *[pride, fear etc.]* being released through them *[through their "soulish" intercession]*.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

...."Bear [in love and obedience] one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB

[3335] An "active" obedience both leads to and empowers further obedience.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

...."But be doers of the Word [obey the message], and not merely listeners to it, betraying yourselves [into deception by reasoning contrary to the Truth]. For if anyone only listens to the Word without obeying it and being a doer of it, he is like a man who looks carefully at his [own]

natural face in a mirror; For he thoughtfully observes himself, and then goes off and promptly forgets what he was like. But he who looks carefully into the faultless law, the [law] of liberty, and is faithful to it and perseveres in looking into it, being not a heedless listener who forgets but an active doer [who obeys], he shall be blessed in his doing [his life of obedience]".... James 1:22-25 The Amplified Translation

[3336] People who are "bound" to sense knowledge and perception as their "final authority" - both in ministry and in their personal lives are "oblivious" *[in their darkness]* to the spiritual reality *[the great spiritual need of the people]* that is all around them - and, thus, many continue to "fall between *[through]* the cracks".

In this hour, the Father has begun to raise up true spiritual environments - true spiritual environments that have been established *[and are maintained]* by those who walk by revelation. And, thus, EVERY need of those coming in through the Great Harvest shall be met PERFECTLY - on EVERY level.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];*

"fall between the cracks" - be neglected or overlooked;

...."The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:35 KJV

FOR

...."By [godly] Wisdom a house [Kingdom-ministry, true spiritual environment] is built, and by [spiritual] understanding [revelation] it is established [and maintained]; Proverbs 24:3 NASB

[3337] The "environment" *[of fear {control} and unbelief]* the Father has placed many in *[for the purpose of intercession]* is, at times, "rife with peculiarities". BUT, let it be clearly understood, it is a "microcosm" that will prepare them perfectly - both now, and in the glorious days that they are about to enter into *[by the Father's Hand]*.

"rife" - great in number or quantity; plentiful; abundant; prevalent;

"prevalent" - of wide extent or frequent occurrence; predominant;

"peculiar" - having a character exclusively its own; specific; belonging particularly or exclusively to one;

"microcosm" - a little world; a pattern or environment one experiences as a precursor to the fullness of the model;

"model" - an object usually in miniature - and often built according to scale that represents something to be made or something already existing; a pattern, example or standard that may be used for imitation or comparison;

.... *"Bear [in love and obedience] one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB*

.... *"Now may the God of peace Himself sanctify you entirely; and may your spirit and soul and body be preserved complete, without blame at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. Faithful is He who calls you, and He also will bring it to pass".... 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24 NASB*

[3338] Prevail through travail.

"prevail" - to gain mastery; triumph; to be effective or efficacious; to be or become a predominant feature or quality;

Latin: "prae" - before + "valere" - to be strong;

"prevailing" - having effective power or influence;

"travail" - excessive labour or exertion *[in an absolute and ongoing faith and love - at all cost to oneself];*

"excessive" - going beyond the usual, necessary, or proper limit or degree;

.... *"Who has heard such a thing? Who has seen such things? Can a land be born in one day? Can a nation be brought forth all at once? As soon as Zion travailed, she also brought forth her sons. Shall I bring to the point of birth and not give delivery?" says the LORD. Or shall I who gives delivery shut the womb?" says your God".... Isaiah 66:8-9 NASB*

.... *"upon this rock [of revelation] I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven".... Matthew 16:18-19 KJV*

.... *"You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

[3339] The forces of darkness *[fear, pride, control, self-righteousness in any of its forms, hatred etc.]* can be released through the human spirit WHEN one "allows" their mind to be continually

"inundated" by the lying thoughts of the Evil One.

For in allowing this "inundation" of their "thought-life" their spirit will become defiled [*infiltrated*] - and remain defiled by [*through*] the "words" that they give to those thoughts of darkness.

Because of these things, they [*the unrighteous words*] will they be released through that one's spirit - used by the Enemy to control the environment, with a view to warring against those found abiding [*operating*] in righteousness.

"inundate" - overwhelm; flood; bombard;

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[3340] In the same manner that one is called to bring every thought captive to a revelation of the Father's Will [*Word*] let them also be found bringing every "action" they take, captive to an alignment [*by the leading of My Spirit*] to that which is "profitable" [*spiritually speaking*].

....*"All things are legitimate, but not all things are helpful [expedient, profitable, and wholesome]. All things are legitimate, but not all things are constructive [to character] and edifying [to spiritual life]. Let no one then seek his own good and advantage and profit, but [rather] each one of the other [let him seek the welfare of his neighbor]".... 1 Corinthians 10:23-24 The Amplified Translation*

....*"We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against*

the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[3341] A "spirit of census" is part of the hierarchy of the spirits of unbelief [*mistrust*].

"census" - any official count [*in this case, done in fear and spirit of self-sufficiency*];

...."Then Satan stood up against Israel and moved David to number Israel....God was displeased with this thing".... 1 Chronicles 21:1, 7 NASB

[3342] It is not so much the "mistake" one makes but, rather, the fear and mistrust [*unbelief*] that was exercised by them that matters - a fear and mistrust that, if not dealt with, would cause them to repeat the aforementioned "mistake" in one form or another.

Therefore, if one finds themselves in this type of situation it is of the utmost importance that they enter into the "secret place" [*inner chamber*] before the Father [*and His Word*].

For as they are faithful to do this, THEN it is certain that divine Light [*revelation*] will shine on the "root cause" - with a view to its "total eradication".

"mistake" - an error in action, calculation, opinion, or judgment caused by poor reasoning, carelessness, insufficient knowledge, etc; a misunderstanding or misconception;

"eradicate" - remove or destroy utterly; to pull up by the roots;

....In Your Light [divine Presence] we receive the light of revelation".... Psalm 36:9 TPT

[3343] A true faith in My Sight is defined [*characterized*] as a faith [*trust*] in which the spontaneous fruit of their every word and action is an "abiding" obedience.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

...."Now faith is the assurance (the confirmation, the title deed) of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting)

*[subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]"....
2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[3344] There is NO such thing as a "small task" in the Kingdom!

...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

FOR

...."He who is faithful [obedient] in a very little thing is faithful [obedient] also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB

[3345] If one "maintains" ANY mind-set of not being "good enough" *[through an "unworthiness-consciousness]* THEN it is certain that, through their words and actions, they will be found *[unconsciously]* imparting to others that they are not "good enough" *[through that "sin-consciousness]*.

These are the days wherein every child of God must position themselves to receive a deep revelation of who they truly are in Christ *[who they truly are in the Father's Sight]*.

For as this revelation of Spiritual Reality is received within their inner being *[spirit]* it will empower them to rise far above the darkened mind-sets of "religion" and into the sphere of the Father's Kingdom.

"sin-consciousness" - any belief or mind-set that constitutes one "believing" that that which they have actually been redeemed from is still to be in force in their life - through an adherence to "sense-knowledge" *[Romans 8:1-2 KJV]*;

"righteousness-consciousness" - a continual awareness *[through revelation]* of who we "actually" are IN Christ;

"righteousness" - manifests in the "ability" *[in, and through. Christ and His "finished work"]* to stand in God's Presence *[or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces]* without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority *[unworthiness]*;

*...."Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

...."Fear not, for you will NOT be put to shame; and do NOT feel humiliated, for you will NOT be disgraced; BUT you will forget [be no more "mindful" of {remember}] the shame of your youth".... Isaiah 54:4 NASB

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word

proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word {and the obedience that is its spontaneous fruit}] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is NO death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

[3346] In these days, the "spirits of darkness" are waiting to "pounce" on ANY unwholesome word spoken by the children of God *[in a "spirit of unrighteousness"]* - with a view to entering in *[infiltrating]* to a degree that will lead those who choose to speak "unwholesome words" *[on an ongoing basis]* into the deception and deep darkness *[through the door that they opened]* that is, even now, encompassing the world and its "systems" to a greater degree with each passing day.

In the same manner, the "angelic hosts" are waiting *[alertly and eagerly]* to move swiftly *[suddenly and powerfully]* upon the "proclamations" of those whose hearts are fully aligned with Heaven *[the Father's Heart and Will]*.

For it is certain that these ARE the days wherein the Father will begin to show Himself in the fullness of His Glory *[manifested Presence]* on their behalf - and the greatest "change" this earth has EVER experienced will take place in ways that will leave vast multitudes AWESTRUCK.

"change" - to make the form, nature, content, future course, etc., of (something) different from what it is or from what it would be if left alone;

"awestruck" - amazed; an overwhelming feeling of reverence, admiration, or *[depending on the state of one's heart]* fear, anxiety; dismay; shock;

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

...."The LORD gives Grace and Glory; No good thing does He withhold from those who walk uprightly [in righteousness]".... Psalm 84:11 NASB

...."The Son of Man will send forth His angels [messengers], and they will gather out of His kingdom all stumbling blocks, and those who commit lawlessness, and will throw them into the furnace of fire; in that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth. THEN the

righteous will shine forth as the sun **in the kingdom of their Father**. He who has ears, let him hear" Matthew 13:41-43 NASB

...."Bless the LORD, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word. Bless ye the LORD, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure".... Psalm 103:20-21 NASB

[3347] Unforgiveness, held to, in ANY of its forms [*bitterness, resentment, offense*], defiles one's spirit.

"unforgiveness" [*held to*] - the wilful refusal to forgive;

...."A little leaven leavens the whole lump of dough".... Galatians 5:9 NASB

...."[Now having received the Holy Spirit {*Who is the Spirit of Love*}, and being led and directed by Him] if you forgive the sins of anyone, they are forgiven [*released*]; if you retain the sins of anyone, they [*the effects of that sin*] are retained [*both in your life and in their life*]".... John 20:23 The Amplified Translation

...."Love [*God's love in us*] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [*it pays no attention to a suffered wrong*]".... 1 Corinthians 13:5 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Pursue peace with all men, and the sanctification without which no one will see the Lord. See to it that no one comes short of the grace of God; that no root of bitterness [*unforgiveness, offense*] springing up causes trouble, and by it many be defiled".... Hebrews 12:14-15 NASB

...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [*by*] perfecting holiness in the fear [*reverence*] of God [*thus allowing Him {through the precious Blood and the power of His Word} to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}*]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[3348] It is of the utmost importance for each and every one of God's precious children to enter into freedom from unforgiveness in ALL of its forms [*bitterness, resentment, offense etc.*] because IF they CHOOSE [*and it is a matter of choice, will etc.*] to hold to [*maintain*] unforgiveness THEN it is certain that the Enemy will use the remaining ground within them to not only continue to attack [*torment*] them but, also, affect those who cross their path, "negatively" in some way.

...."[Now having received the Holy Spirit {*Who is the Spirit of Love*}, and being led and directed by Him] if you forgive the sins of anyone, they are forgiven [*released*]; if you retain the

*sins of anyone, they [the effects of that sin] are retained [both in your life and in their life]"....
John 20:23 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not
self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it
pays no attention to a suffered wrong]".... 1 Corinthians 13:5 The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

*...."Pursue peace with all men, and the sanctification without which no one will see the
Lord. See to it that no one comes short of the Grace of God; that no root of bitterness
[unforgiveness, offense] springing up causes trouble, and by it many be defiled".... Hebrews
12:14-15 NASB*

*...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all
defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus
allowing Him {through the precious Blood and the power of His Word} to expel {displace} every
last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[3349] "Deception" is a logic and reasoning based upon that which is contrary to a revelation of the absolute Truth of God's Word.

"deceive" - to mislead by a false appearance or statement *[in this case, false appearance or statements based on sense knowledge and perception rather than a revelation of God's Word];*

"logic" - the science concerned with the principles of valid reasoning and correct inference either deductive or inductive; the apparently inevitable chain of events involved in an outcome etc.

"reason" - seeks to explain or justify an action by citing facts, circumstances, together with the workings of the mind on them; a motive or cause for an action, belief, thought etc. justification;

"reasoning" - the mental process of drawing conclusions from known or presumed facts;

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];*

...."We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

...."See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception,

according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, rather than according to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 NASB

...."But be doers of the Word [obey the message], and not merely listeners to it, betraying yourselves [into deception by reasoning contrary to the Truth]. For if anyone only listens to the Word without obeying it and being a doer of it, he is like a man who looks carefully at his [own] natural face in a mirror; For he thoughtfully observes himself, and then goes off and promptly forgets what he was like. But he who looks carefully into the faultless law, the [law] of liberty, and is faithful to it and perseveres in looking into it, being not a heedless listener who forgets but an active doer [who obeys], he shall be blessed in his doing [his life of obedience]".... James 1:22-25 The Amplified Translation

[3350] Unbelief [*mistrust*] is a spontaneous fruit of "words spoken" - as is faith. Therefore, My beloved ones, speak words [*at all times*] that align themselves with the deepest desires of My Heart [*highest Will and purpose*]. THEN, unbelief [*mistrust*] will be NO MORE in existence in your life - in any way.

...."Death and life are in the power of [*released through*] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [*for death or life*] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Let NO [*not even one*] unwholesome [*unrighteously motivated, self-seeking*] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [*a word*] as is good for edification according to the need [*of the moment*] so that it will give [*impart*] Grace [*Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.*] to those who hear [*including oneself*]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3351] Believe [*trust*] in the Father. For there is NOTHING too difficult for Him - and ALL things are made possible [*come into physical manifestation*] to the one who will simply trust [*and keep on trusting*] in what He has said.

...."Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh; is anything too difficult for Me?".... Jeremiah 32:27 NASB

...."With people it [*divine restoration*] is impossible, but not with God; for all things are possible with God".... Mark 10:27 NASB

[3352] The tasks [*assignments*] that the Father gives His children are a "spiritual operation". In other words, the carrying out of a "Kingdom-assignment" [*from beginning to end*] is an operation that is carried out in the spiritual realm [*the realm of revelation - in the power of the Holy Spirit*].

Thus, in spite of anything that the Enemy attempts to draw them down into the "lower realm of reality" [*the physical realm*] they will not be moved. Thus allowing the Father to fulfil

His highest Will and purpose on EVERY front.

....*"The mouth of the righteous utters wisdom, and his tongue speaks justice. The law [Word] of his God is in his heart; His steps do not slip".... Psalm 37:30-31 NASB*

....*"seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[3353] The Father's faithful ones are about to experience an "avalanche of breakthroughs" *[rapid results]* - and a "series of suddenlies".

"breakthrough" - an act or instance of removing or surpassing an obstruction or restriction *[in this case, through a divine burst of revelation]*; the overcoming of a stalemate; any significant or sudden advance that removes a barrier to progress; a military offensive that penetrates an enemy's lines of defense;

"burst" - to break, break open; to issue forth suddenly and forcibly, as from confinement or through an obstacle;

....*"And David came to Baal-perazim, and he smote them there, and said, The Lord has broken through my enemies before me, like the bursting out of great waters. So he called the name of that place Baal-perazim [the Lord of breaking through]"....2 Samuel 5:20 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Suddenly, GOD, you floodlight my life [with revelation]; I'm blazing with glory, God's glory!".... Psalms 18:28 The Message Bible*

....*"Do not [earnestly] remember the former things; neither consider the things of old. Behold, I am doing a new thing! Now it [suddenly] springs forth; do you not perceive and know it and will you not give heed to it? I will even make a way in the wilderness and rivers in the desert".... Isaiah 43:18-19 The Amplified Translation*

....*"the righteous will be rewarded with prosperity...and the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:21, 22 NASB*

....*"Now to Him Who, by [in consequence of] the [action of His] power that is at work within us, is able to [carry out His purpose and] do superabundantly, far over and above all that we [dare] ask or think [infinitely beyond our highest prayers, desires, thoughts, hopes, or*

dreams] - to Him be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus throughout all generations forever and ever. Amen [so be it]".... Ephesians 3:20-21 The Amplified Translation

[3354] When one is faithful to continue sowing faith, love and obedience in their times of "waiting" [*in the place called "DONE" {the place of absolute faith and trust in the Father and in His Word}*] for the fullness of the "vision" [*dream*] to unfold they must come to a clear [*and deep*] understanding that:

Even though it "appears" [*at times*] as though not much is happening - in reality, their faithfulness and perfect patience is building [*in the spiritual realm*] something FAR, FAR, greater than they, themselves could ever comprehend [*based on their past and present experience - spiritual or otherwise*].

THEREFORE, children of God, continue to "hold fast" the vision [*revelation*] the Father has "emblazoned" upon your heart [*spirit, inner man*] - KNOWING that your day has finally come - a day wherein you will step into "the exceeding abundantly beyond the exceeding abundantly", a day wherein the "very fullness" of the Father's highest Will and Purpose will begin to unfold in your life [*in a greatly accelerated manner*] - both individually and corporately.

"the place called Done" - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [*and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future*] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

...."I wait for the LORD, my soul does wait, and in [a revelation of] His word do I hope".... Psalm 130:5 NASB

...."Our soul waits for the LORD; He is our help and our shield. For our heart rejoices in Him, Because we trust in His holy name".... Psalm 33:20-21 NASB

...."My soul, wait in silence [quietness and rest - in "the place called DONE"] for God only, for my hope [expectation] is from Him.... Psalm 62:5 NASB

...."Blessed is the man who listens to Me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at my doorposts. For he who finds me [Wisdom] finds life and obtains favor from the LORD".... Proverbs 8:34-35 NASB

...."Indeed, none of those who wait [stand in faith and patience] for You [Your highest Will and purpose to unfold] will be ashamed".... Psalm 25:3 NASB

...."Then the Lord answered me and said, 'Record the vision and inscribe it on tablets, that the one who reads it may run. For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right [in right order - in submission to the

spirit] within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [out of his spirit, inner man] "... Habakkuk 2:2-4 NASB

...."And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB

...."Now to Him Who, by [in consequence of] the [action of His] power that is at work within us, is able to [carry out His purpose and] do superabundantly, far over and above all that we [dare] ask or think [infinitely beyond our highest prayers, desires, thoughts, hopes, or dreams] - to Him be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus throughout all generations forever and ever. Amen [so be it]".... Ephesians 3:20-21 The Amplified Translation

[3355] "Weak-heartedness" *[as well as "double-mindedness"]* is the spontaneous fruit of one allowing their soul *[mind, will, emotions]* to take *[and maintain]* a position of predominance over their spirit *[inner man]*.

...."let the weak SAY, I am strong".... Joel 3:10 KJV

FOR

...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

AND THUS

...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him {through the precious Blood and the power of His Word} to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[3356] A natural *[soulical]* "brashness" is the spontaneous fruit of pride and arrogance - and is self-exaltive in nature.

Whereas, a "spiritual brashness and integrity" is the spontaneous fruit of an absolute

irreverence for the Enemy and his schemes *[ways]* rooted in a deep love for the Father - and for His Word.

"brash" - energetic or highly spirited, especially in an irreverent way;

"integrity" - wholeness; righteousness; uncorrupted virtue; honesty;

"irreverence" - lack of reverence or respect *[in this case, for the lies and schemes of the Enemy]*;

.... "The fear of the LORD is to hate evil; Pride and arrogance and the evil way and the perverted mouth, I hate".... Proverbs 8:13

.... "the righteous are bold as a lion *[in both word and deed]*".... Proverbs 28:1b NASB

.... "And Jesus entered the temple and drove out all those who were buying and selling in the temple, and overturned the tables of the money changers and the seats of those who were selling doves. And He said to them, "It is written, 'MY HOUSE SHALL BE CALLED A HOUSE OF PRAYER'; but you are making it a ROBBERS' DEN".... Matthew 21:12-13 NASB

[3357] There is NO justification for ANY unrighteously motivated words spoken - or ANY unrighteously motivated actions taken!

.... "Let NO *[not even one]* unwholesome *[unrighteously motivated, self-seeking]* word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such *[a word]* as is good for edification according to the need *[of the moment]* so that it will give *[impart]* Grace *[Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.]* to those who hear *[including oneself]*".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

FOR

.... "In the way *[path]* of righteousness *[right standing and communion with the Father and His Word {and the obedience that is its spontaneous fruit}]* is *[the continual impartation of]* life *[Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path],* and in its pathway there is NO death *[no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]*".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

[3358] If one keeps letting *[allowing]* worry "nip at their heels" *[by failing to bring every thought captive - SAYING]* THEN, eventually it will "bite" them.

"bite" - cut; wound; sting; penetrate *[in this case, one's spirit {inner man}]* - with a view to taking them off course, in fear and unbelief];

.... "You will guard him and keep him in perfect and constant peace whose mind *[both its*

inclination and its character] is stayed on You, because he commits himself to You, leans on You, and hopes confidently in You. So trust in the Lord (commit yourself to Him, lean on Him, hope confidently in Him) forever; for the Lord God is an everlasting Rock [the Rock of Ages]"....
Isaiah 26:3-4 The Amplified Translation

...."Rejoice in the Lord always; again I will say, rejoice! Let your gentle spirit be known to all men. The Lord is near. Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus"....
Philippians 4:4-7 NASB

...."Do not fear, for I am with you; Do not anxiously look about you, for I am your God. I will strengthen you, surely I will help you, Surely I will uphold you with My righteous right hand".... Isaiah 41:10 NASB

...."We are destroying speculations [reasonings] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[3359] If one does not have a "revelation" of the great importance of continually exercising a "divine" faith and patience concerning EVERY aspect of the Father's Will and purpose THEN it is not a matter of IF they will be "presumptuous" [in their words and actions] in an attempt to carry out His Will but only a matter of WHEN.

"presumption" - assumption of something as true;

Latin: **"praesumere"** - to undertake beforehand;

...."I wait for the LORD, my soul does wait, and in [a revelation of] His word do I hope".... Psalm 130:5 NASB

...."They quickly forgot His works; They did not wait for His counsel".... Psalm 106:13 NASB

...."And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB

...."See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding [having a revelation of] what the will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV

[3360] All "infiltration" of the Enemy will NOW be "abolished" in the midst of all those who

truly love God [*first individually - then, corporately, as its spontaneous fruit {the fruit of individual obedience}*].

"infiltrate" - to filter into or through; to gain or cause to gain entrance or access surreptitiously; permeate;

"surreptitiously" - in a secret or unauthorized way;

"permeate" - to pass into or through every part of;

"abolish" - to do away with; put an end to; annul; make void:

...*"A little leaven [righteous or unrighteous - when maintained] leavens the whole lump of dough".... Galatians 5:9 NASB*

THEREFORE

...*"We are destroying speculations [worry, anxiety, reasonings etc.] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

...*"Behold, I have given you [past tense] authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over ALL the power of the enemy [which includes his power to infiltrate through deception], and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB*

...*"For He [Jesus] must reign until He has put all His enemies under His feet. The last enemy that will be abolished is death. For He [the Father] has put all things in subjection under His [Jesus and His anointed one's] feet".... 1 Corinthians 15:25-27a NASB*

...*"Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, Coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life [love, truth, revelation, righteousness] forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB*

[3361] The constant sowing in faith and patience that God's faithful ones have practiced in these past months and years will reap a certain harvest of the Father's "exceeding abundantly beyond the exceeding abundantly" in their lives - WITHOUT EXCEPTION!

...*"And without faith [trust, faithfulness] it is impossible to please Him, for he who comes to God must believe that He is and that He is a rewarder of those who seek Him".... Hebrews 11:6 NASB*

THEREFORE

.... "we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who **through faith and patience inherit the promises**".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB

.... "Now to Him Who, by [in consequence of] the [action of His] power that is at work within us, is able to [carry out His purpose and] do superabundantly, far over and above all that we [dare] ask or think [infinitely beyond our highest prayers, desires, thoughts, hopes, or dreams] - to Him be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus throughout all generations forever and ever. Amen [so be it]".... Ephesians 3:20-21 The Amplified Translation

[3362] It is of the utmost importance for every child of God to gain a revelation of the great importance [*significance*] of the Father's "divine intersections" in their midst.

"intersection" - a place where two or more roads meet [*in this case, the point wherein the perfect Will of the Father "meets", in the fullness of time, with one's perfect obedience*];

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and **He will direct and make straight and plain your paths**".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

.... "**the path of the righteous** is like the light of dawn, that shines brighter and brighter until the full day".... Proverbs 4:18 NASB

[3363] There is a "fine line" between "concern" and the exercising of fear [*worry, anxiety etc.*] - as one ponders any given situation.

The former [*concern*] has its root in truly desiring the Father's best in any given situation - and will seek to acknowledge the Father and His Word in ALL of their ways.

In the latter [*fear, worry, anxiety etc.*], one will always attempt to do what is best in their "own" understanding and strength [*through fear*] - a practice that potentially [*if maintained*] opens the door to the Enemy to cause havoc in that situation.

Latin: **"con"** + **"cernere"** - to sift, to distinguish between;

"havoc" - destruction; ruin; devastation

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

...."Rejoice in the Lord always; again I will say, rejoice! Let your gentle spirit be known to all men. The Lord is near. Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 4:4-7 NASB

[3364] Many still come to the Father in the strength of their "own" understanding [on "their" own terms and initiative {ambition}] and, thus, they are bound to the lower reality of sense-knowledge and perception as their final authority.

This "soulish positioning" precludes the continual flow of "revelation" that He desires to bless them with - a revelation that includes the uncovering of His true Nature and Character, as well as His great Love for them.

"ambition" - an earnest desire for some type of achievement or distinction, as power, honor, fame, or wealth, and the willingness to strive for its attainment;

"preclude" - to prevent the presence, existence, or occurrence of; make impossible;

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

[3365] Worry [anxiety] is "selfish" at its root [which is fear] and, therefore [if held to] "compels" one to depart from God's Grace in order to "alleviate" the problem [in their own thinking {own understanding}].

"compel" - to force or drive, especially to a course of action; to bring about by force [in this case, the forces of darkness: pride, fear, unrighteousness etc.]; to overpower;

"alleviate" - to make easier to endure: lessen; relieve;

.... *"Do not fear, for I am with you; Do not anxiously look about you, for I am your God. I will strengthen you, surely I will help you, Surely I will uphold you with My righteous right hand".... Isaiah 41:10 NASB*

.... *"I am standing in absolute stillness, silent before the one I love, waiting as long as it takes for him to rescue me. Only God is my Savior, and he will not fail me. For he alone is my safe place. His wrap-around presence always protects me as my champion defender. There's no risk of failure with God! So why would I let worry paralyze me, even when troubles multiply around me? God's glory is all around me! His wrap-around presence is all I need, for the Lord is my Savior, my hero, and my life-giving strength".... Psalms 62:5-7 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"We are [continually] destroying speculations [worry, anxiety, reasonings etc.] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[3366] An ongoing concern about the Father's timing [*where the unfolding of His Will {Word} is concerned*] is an "impedance" [*and causes one to "fall short*] to the exercising of an absolute faith and perfect patience - an absolute faith and perfect patience that will "allow" the Father's "best" [*His highest Will and Purpose*] to unfold on EVERY front, in His perfect unfolding and timing [*the fullness of time*].

"impedance" - an obstacle or hindrance;

.... *"we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

.... *"See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding [having a revelation of] what the Will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV*

[3367] The "infiltration" of the church [*corporately*] begins with the infiltration of one's individual "thought-life".

"infiltration" - to filter into or through; to gain or cause to gain entrance or access surreptitiously; permeate;

.... *"A little leaven leavens the whole lump of dough".... Galatians 5:9 NASB*

THEREFORE

.... "We are [continually] destroying speculations [worry, anxiety, reasonings etc.] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will] ".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[3368] When one is trained in a "death-system" [systems of darkness] then the only thing that they are able to "administer" is death in one of its many forms [fear, darkness, pride, confusion, worldly wisdom etc.].

.... "do you not know that [heart] friendship with the world [and its systems] is hostility toward God? Therefore whoever wishes to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God".... James 4:4 NASB

.... "Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves [is in "heart-fellowship" with] the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world [and its "father"]. The world ["system] is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the Will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB

.... "the god of this world has blinded the minds of the unbelieving so that they might not see the light of the gospel of the glory of Christ, who is the image of God".... 2 Corinthians 4:4 NASB

THEREFORE

.... "Do not be conformed to this world (this age), [fashioned after and adapted to its external, superficial customs], but be transformed (changed) by the [entire] renewal of your mind [by its new ideals and its new attitude], so that you may prove [for yourselves] what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God, even the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect [in His sight for you]".... Romans 12:2 The Amplified Translation

[3369] What is the difference between "covenant" and commitment in the midst of God's people?

A "true Covenant" is an agreement between two or more people who are committed to keep themselves aligned with a "revelation" of the Father's Will and highest purpose for one another - all of these things based upon and carried out in the power of the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love, Spirit of wisdom and revelation, the Spirit of Grace, the Spirit of {absolute} Truth etc.].

Whereas, a "commitment" or "pledge" made to another, a church organization etc. - apart from this place of divine revelation ["and which, thus, blocks the freedom for one to move to and

fro as the Holy Spirit leads them] - is a "fleshly alliance".

Can a commitment or pledge be made by one? The answer is yes BUT it is only legitimate [*and of the "Kingdom-variety"*] if it is in obedience to the Word of God and the unction of the Holy Spirit - from start to finish.

"covenant" - a solemn agreement between the members of a church to act together in harmony with the precepts of the gospel;

Latin: **"convenire"** - to come together, agree;

"commitment" - to BIND or obligate, as by pledge or assurance; pledge:

"committere" - **"com"** - with, together, completely; + **"mittere"** - to send, give over; to bind by or as if by a pledge:

"pledge" - a solemn promise or agreement to do or refrain from doing something;

...."But in what I instruct [you] next I do not commend [you], because when you meet together, it is not for the better but for the worse. For in the first place, when you assemble as a congregation, I hear that there are cliques (divisions and factions) among you; and I in part believe it, For doubtless there have to be factions or parties among you in order that they who are genuine and of approved fitness may become evident and plainly recognized among you".... 1 Corinthians 11:17-19 NASB

....But He [Jesus] knew their thoughts and said to them, "Any kingdom divided against itself is laid waste; and a house divided against itself falls".... Luke 11:17 NASB

...."Now the deeds of the flesh are evident, which are: immorality, impurity, sensuality, idolatry, sorcery, enmities, strife, jealousy, outbursts of anger, disputes, dissensions, factions, envying, drunkenness, carousing, and things like these, of which I forewarn you, just as I have forewarned you, that those who practice such things will not inherit the kingdom of God. But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control; against such things there is no law".... Galatians 5:19-23 NASB

...."Can two walk together, except they be agreed [have a concurring "revelation" of the Father's Will {Love}]".... Amos 3:3 KJV

"concur" - to agree; be of the same mind [*in this case the Mind of Christ*]; be in one accord;

[3370] If one has a "soulsh" relationship with the Father [*and with His Word - through mental ascent, soulsh assent etc.*] THEN it is certain that they will maintain a "soulsh relationship" with all those who are in their "sphere of existence" - a sphere of existence that keeps them to a certain degree, in the wrong place at the wrong time - continually relating to all things through

"sense-knowledge" and perception.

"mental ascension" - the reaching out [*"up"*] to understand the Word [*Will*] of God in one's "own" [*soulish*] strength and understanding [*intellect*];

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

.... *"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[3371] Grace is a Person.

.... *"My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

.... *"For if, through the transgression of the one individual, Death [Satan] made use of the one individual to seize the sovereignty, all the more shall those who receive [appropriate] God's overflowing Grace and gift of righteousness [gain a revelation of who they truly are, in Christ] reign as kings in Life through the one individual, Jesus Christ".... Romans 5:17 Weymouth Translation*

"sovereignty" - having supreme power or authority; dominance; jurisdiction; supremacy; ascendancy; preeminence,

NOTE: Christianity: "Person" any of the three hypostases existing as distinct in the one God and constituting the Trinity. They are the First Person, the Father, the Second Person, the Son, and the Third Person, the Holy Ghost;

"hypostases" - one of the three real and distinct substances in the one undivided substance or essence of God; a person of the Trinity;

[3372] The more one draws closer to the Father in intimate fellowship the more they will see

ALL things through the eyes of His Absoluteness.

"absoluteness" - free from imperfection; complete; perfect; not mixed or adulterated; pure; free from restriction or limitation; not limited in any way;

....*"Have I not written to you excellent things of counsels and knowledge, to make you know the certainty [absoluteness] of the words of truth".... Proverbs 22:20-21 NASB*

....*"Come, let us return to the LORD. For He has torn [us,] but He will heal us; He has wounded [us,] but He will bandage us. He will revive us after two days; **He will raise us up on the , that we may live before Him.** So let us know, let us press on to know the LORD. His going forth is as certain as the dawn; And He will come to us like the rain, Like the spring rain watering the earth".... Hosea 6:1-3 NASB*

....*"You, therefore, must be perfect [growing into complete maturity of godliness in mind and character, having reached the proper height of virtue and integrity], as your heavenly Father is perfect".... Matthew 5:48 The Amplified Translation*

[3373] It is ALWAYS better *[never in vain]* for one to exercise a "righteous discretion" than to insist on their own "desires" - even though the aforementioned desires may be righteous in nature.

"discretion" - freedom or authority to make judgments and to act as one sees fit *[in this case, whatever serves the Father's highest Will and purpose - in any given situation or circumstance];*

....*"My son/daughter, give attention to my wisdom, Incline your ear to my understanding; That you may observe discretion and your lips may reserve knowledge".... Proverbs 5:1-2 NASB*

....*"A man's discretion makes him slow to anger, and it is his glory to overlook a transgression".... Proverbs 19:11 NASB*

....*"Discretion will guard you, Understanding will watch over you".... Proverbs 2:11*

....*"Blessed be the LORD, the God of Israel, who has made heaven and earth, who has given King David a wise son [Solomon], endowed with discretion and understanding, who will build a house for the LORD and a royal palace for himself".... 2 Chronicles 2:12 NASB*

....*"Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends ".... John 15:13 NASB*

....*"Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB*

....*"Therefore, my beloved brethren, be steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the*

work of the Lord *[words and acts of Love]*, knowing that your toil *[obedience]* is not in vain in the Lord".... 1 Corinthians 15:58 NASB

[3374] Pride goes before a fall *[failure]* BUT a revelation of the Father's Love causes one to know exactly what they need to know in any given moment - leading to success.

"success" - the favorable or prosperous termination of attempts or endeavors; the accomplishment of one's goals *[in this case, the entrance into and fulfilment of one's Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ]*;

...."Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall".... Proverbs 16:18 KJV

...."This book of the law *[the Word of God]* shall not depart from *[always be in]* your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful *[take heed]* to do according to all that is written in it; for THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB

[3375] If one does not "apply" themselves *[diligently, spiritually]* to any given situation or circumstance on a regular basis THEN it is certain that they will fall prey to the impulses of their "own" understanding *[sense knowledge and perception]*.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

...."Watch over your heart *[spirit]* with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life *[the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]*".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

...."we consider and look *[speak]* not to the things that are seen *[the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses]* but to the things that are unseen *[through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]*; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) *[subject to change]*, but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting *[Eternal]*".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3376] An ongoing and "ardent" trust in the Father *[and His Word]* is a catalyst to a continual flow of "revelation" from the Holy Spirit to their spirit *[inner man, heart]*.

"ardent" - intensely devoted; zealous;

"established" - to make secure, stable or permanent; to initiate and cause to last; to clear from doubt;

....*"Put your trust in the LORD your God and you will be established".... 2 Chronicles 20:20a NASB*

....*"In righteousness [in gaining a continually deeper revelation that you are the righteousness of God, in Christ] you will be established [in your spirit, inner man]; You will be far from oppression, for you will not fear; And from terror, for it will not come near you..... NO weapon that is formed against you will prosper".... Isaiah 54:14, 17 NASB*

[3377] All ground of "self-righteousness" shall SURELY be both exposed and consumed by the outpouring of Holy Fire in this hour.

....*"He [Jesus] began saying to His disciples first of all, 'Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. But there is nothing covered up that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known'".... Luke 12:1a-2 NASB*

....*"In that day the Branch of the LORD will be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth will be the pride and the adornment of the survivors of Israel. It will come about that he who is left in Zion and remains in Jerusalem will be called holy - everyone who is recorded for life in Jerusalem. When the Lord has washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion and purged the bloodshed of Jerusalem from her midst, by the spirit of judgment and the spirit of burning, then the LORD will create over the whole area of Mount Zion and over her assemblies a cloud by day, even smoke, and the brightness of a flaming fire by night; for over all the glory will be a canopy. There will be a shelter to give shade from the heat by day, and refuge and protection from the storm and the rain".... Isaiah 4:2-6 NASB*

[3378] "Unnecessary" words can "provoke" unnecessary words if not guarded against on the part of the hearer.

"unnecessary" - non-essential; needless;

"provoke" - to stir up or call forth [feelings, desires, or activity]; to incite; to cause to act or behave in a certain manner [in this case, to speak or act apart from Love]; to anger, enrage, exasperate, or vex;

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

....*"let us strip off and throw aside every encumbrance (unnecessary weight) and that sin which so readily (defly and cleverly) clings to and entangles us, and let us run with patient*

endurance and steady and active persistence the appointed course of the race that is set before us, Looking away [from all that will distract] to Jesus, Who is the Leader and the Source of our faith [giving the first incentive for our belief] and is also its Finisher [bringing it to maturity and perfection]. He, for the joy [of obtaining the prize] that was set before Him, endured the cross, despising and ignoring the shame, and is now seated at the right hand of the throne of God [Ps. 110:1.]".... Hebrews 12:1-2 The Amplified Translation

[3379] The impartation of anointings[s] that the Father releases through His forerunners *[as He sends them forth in this hour]* will devastate the Enemy to such a great degree that both he and his forces will be found fleeing in every direction.

This will open the door wide in that "spiritual environment" *[that the Father creates]* for His people to freely *[without hindrance]* receive the impartation of absolute Truth that He "conveys" *[transmits, transfers]* through them.

"impart" - transfer; to give; bestow upon; communicate to *[in this case, life changing revelation]*;

Latin: "transferre" - "trans" - across, beyond, through + "ferre" - to carry;

Literal: to carry across and beyond [one's present positioning - spiritual and otherwise];

...."It is he who will go [as a forerunner] before Him in the spirit and power of Elijah, to turn the hearts of the fathers back to the children, and the disobedient to the attitude of the righteous, so as to make ready a people prepared for the Lord".... Luke 1:17 NASB

This will produce a "transference" of divine Light *[a revelation of absolute Truth]* into the heart *[spirit, inner man]* of the one that "will" receive the fullness of the Father's Blessing - lifting them far above where they have ever been *before [into a deep and abiding revelation of their true Identity, in Christ]*.

...."Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

...."every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

The fruit of these things will be that there shall be a sudden and accelerated "spiritual growth" *[both individually and corporately]* in the midst of those who are truly seeking the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny - an "acceleration" that will SURELY bring great and immediate *[sudden]* change on every level - and in a manner such has not yet been seen *[or experienced]* in the history of the Church.

....*"In righteousness [in gaining a continually deeper revelation that you are the righteousness of God, in Christ] you will be established; You will be far from oppression, for you will not fear; And from terror, for it will not come near you....NO weapon that is formed against you will prosper".... Isaiah 54:14-17 NASB*

"established" - to make secure, stable or permanent; to initiate and cause to last; to clear from doubt;

[3380] The full experience of supernatural joy is the spontaneous fruit of one "knowing" *[having gained a revelation]* of what the Father has already DONE - concerning that which they have prayed in accordance with His Word *[Will]*.

As one comes to "abide" *[dwell]* in "the place called Done" it is certain that supernatural strength *[the peace and joy within]* will manifest in an ever increasing "Kingdom-consciousness" *[a "consciousness of their true Identity and Anointing, in Christ]*.

"the place called Done" - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ *[and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future]* through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

....*"the fruit [forces] of the [recreated] spirit are Love: joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness [meekness], self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB*

....*"The lines have fallen to me in pleasant places; Indeed, my heritage is beautiful to me. I will bless the LORD who has counseled me; Indeed, my mind instructs me in the night. I have set the LORD continually before me; Because He is at my right hand, I will not be shaken. Therefore my heart is glad and my glory rejoices; My flesh also will dwell securely... You will make known to me the path of life; In Your Presence is fullness of joy; In Your right hand there are pleasures forever".... Psalm 16:6-11 NASB*

[3381] God's children are anointed with many anointings - ALL flowing from the Anointed One and His Anointing abiding within them.

....*"as for you, the anointing (the sacred appointment, the unction) which you received from Him abides [permanently] in you; [so] then you have no need that anyone should instruct you. But just as His anointing [Holy Spirit] teaches you concerning everything and is true and is no falsehood, so you must abide in (live in, never depart from) Him [being rooted in Him, knit to Him]".... 1 John 2:27 The Amplified Translation*

....*"I can do all things through Him [the Anointed One {Christ} and His Anointing {the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Christ}] Who [which] strengthens me".... Philipians 4:13 NASB*

[3382] Praying in *[out of]* the spirit *[inner man {with other tongues}]* is a certain catalyst to one "maintaining" a spiritual walk *[Love walk]* wherein their spirit *[inner man, heart]* is continually in ascendancy *[a place of dominancy]* over their soul *[mind, will, emotions]* and body.

....*"[There is] therefore now NO condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh [sense-knowledge and perception], but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV*

....*"But you, beloved, building yourselves up on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit, keep yourselves in the love of God".... Jude 20-21 NASB*

....*"Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 The Amplified Translation*

[3383] Through a continual exercising of fear one steers their "own" course - a process established by the Enemy with a view to keeping them far, far below their precious inheritance *[Salvation]* in Christ, and eventual entrance into their true Kingdom-position and destiny.

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for My children to be found guarding their heart *[spirit, inner man]* with ALL diligence - on a continual basis. For failure to do so will SURELY lead to a certain "wrong-positioning" *[spiritual and otherwise]* in this hour.

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[3384] When one "maintains" a continual fear THEN it is certain that the words that they speak in abundance *[out of the abundance of their heart]* will, ultimately, enter into their spirit *[inner man]* and cause their spirit *[through the aforementioned defilement of fear]* to "steer" that one in accordance with their "own" goals *[self-desire]* causing them to be in the wrong position, in the wrong timing with a wrong *[unrighteous, self-serving]* motivation in all that they say and do.

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him {through the precious Blood and the power of His Word} to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

This will cause them to speak against and, ultimately, reject anyone or anything that does not line up with their "own" agenda *[desire]*.

....*"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [through revelation OR fear {darkness}] the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

Whereas, when one continually speaks words in alignment with their "divine understanding" *[a "revelation" of the Father's Word/Will - and highest purpose for them]*, THEN, in this acknowledgment of the Father and His Word in ALL of their ways, their spirit *[inner man, heart]* shall continually *[and supernaturally]* "steer" them down the middle of "the paths of righteousness" *[the narrow path of perfect obedience]*.

Because of these things, they will continually be found in the right place at the right time - righteously motivated in ALL that they say and do - in accordance with the Father's highest Kingdom purpose for them *[both individually and corporately]*.

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

...*"Your Word is a lamp to my feet and a light to my path".... Psalm 119:105 NASB*

...."He [the Father] restores my soul; He guides me in paths of righteousness for His name's sake" Psalms 23:3 Literal Translation

...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word {and the obedience that is its spontaneous fruit}] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is NO death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

[3385] Selfishness [self-desire] "maintained" produces a barrier in one's heart [spirit] that "nullifies" the flow of God's Grace.

This "compels" the one holding to a "self-focus" to consistently lean upon their "own" understanding and, thus, they remain bound to a "cycle of darkness" - far below the light [revelation] and sphere of the Kingdom.

"sphere" - the place or environment within which a person or thing exists; a field of activity or operation;

"barrier" - anything that prevents or obstructs passage, access or progress; anything that separates or hinders union [in this case, perfect alignment or union with the Will {Word} of God {through revelation}];

"nullify" - to render or declare legally void or inoperative; to deprive (something) of value or effectiveness; make futile or of no consequence;

...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ [the Word of God] is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 NASB of the Kingdom

[3386] The Enemy and his lies should be UNDER the feet of God's people NOT in their "mind" [heart]! Is it not written, "YOU will tread down the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing"? It is certain that that DAY has arrived!

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for every child of God to be found "applying" themselves to [a revelation of] the foundational Kingdom-principles found in the Word of God.

For they are ABSOLUTE *[Truth]*, and will be needed to "vanquish" the Enemy and his schemes in their "sphere of their existence" *[both individually and corporately]* - WITHOUT EXCEPTION!

"apply" - to give oneself wholly to; devote;

"vanquish" - to conquer or subdue by superior force, as in battle; to defeat in any contest or conflict; be victorious over;

"sphere of existence" - is not only one's "physical" existence but also their "spiritual existence" - an existence that includes those they have met in the past *[friend and foe alike]* as well as those they have yet to meet, as they continue on the path to the "fullness" of their precious destiny, in Christ.

....*"Apply your heart to discipline and your ears to words of knowledge".... Proverbs 23:12 NASB*

....*"Then those who feared the LORD spoke to one another, and the LORD gave attention and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before Him for those who fear the LORD and who esteem His name. 'They will be Mine, says the LORD of hosts, on the day that I prepare My own possession, and I will spare them as a man spares his own son who serves him. So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze, says the LORD of hosts, so that it will leave them neither root nor branch. But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. You will tread down *[devastate]* the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing', says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB*

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear *[reverence]* of God *[thus allowing Him {through the precious Blood and the power of His Word} to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]*".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

AND

....*"We are *[continually]* destroying speculations *[worry, anxiety, reasonings etc.]* and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God *[and who we ALREADY are, in Christ]*, and we are taking EVERY thought captive *[through proclamation]* to the obedience of Christ *[a revelation of the Father's Will]*".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[3387] There is NO fear in Love - and there is NO Love in fear.

....*"God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love *[trust]*, and of a sound*

mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

...."the love [Wisdom, Truth, Grace] of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB

...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [a revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS [displaces] every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3388] If one does not "speak" what they truly mean THEN it is certain that they will remain in a place wherein they do not believe that the Father means what He says [according to His Word].

...."I am alert and active, watching over My Word [Will] to perform it".... Jeremiah 1:12b The Amplified Translation

...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [through revelation OR fear {darkness}] the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3389] Many children of God have forgotten [or have not yet come to know {gain a revelation of}] their proper positioning [their true Identity in Christ - as well as their spiritual positioning of being "seated" at the right Hand of the Father with Him {Jesus}].

...."And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ [the Word of God] is, seated at the right hand of God [the Father]. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 NASB

[3390] The words that one speaks [on a continual basis] are the key to their "transition" from "present circumstances" [in the natural] to the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny [destination] in Christ.

....*"The mouth of the righteous utters wisdom, and his tongue speaks justice. The law [Word] of his God is in his heart; His steps do not slip".... Psalm 37:30-31 NASB*

....*"seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

....*"We are [continually] destroying speculations [worry, anxiety, reasonings etc.] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[3391] A continual thanksgiving is a "manifestation" of an "abiding" faith and trust in one's heart *[spirit. inner man]*.

"manifestation" - outward or perceptible indication, reflection or expression of;

....*"Surely the righteous will give thanks to Your name; The upright will dwell [abide] in Your presence".... Psalm 140:13 NASB*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Rejoice in the Lord always; again I will say, rejoice! Let your gentle spirit be known to all men. The Lord is near. Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 4:4-7 NASB*

[3392] There is no "inflation" in the Kingdom.

....*"seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

....*"Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves [is in "heart-fellowship" with] the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of*

God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB

[3393] A continued "impatience" leads to self serving words and actions. A continued faith and patience leads to the perfect fulfillment of the Father's highest Will and purpose - in His perfect timing.

...."the fruit *[forces]* of the *[recreated]* spirit are Love: joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness *[meekness]*, self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB

[3394] Many fear "righteous correction" but the truth of the matter is that if one is not corrected when they say and believe things that are not in an alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will *[My Heart]* then it is certain that they will continue to believe *[in their fear and unbelief]* a lie.

...."And have you *[completely]* forgotten the divine word of appeal and encouragement in which you are reasoned with and addressed as sons? 'My son, do not think lightly or scorn to submit to the correction and discipline of the Lord, nor lose courage and give up and faint when you are reprov'd or corrected by Him; For the Lord corrects and disciplines everyone whom He loves, and He punishes, even scourges, every son whom He accepts and welcomes to His heart and cherishes'. You must submit to and endure *[correction]* for discipline; God is dealing with you as with sons. For what son is there whom his father does not *[thus]* train and correct and discipline? Now if you are exempt from correction and left without discipline in which all *[of God's children]* share, then you are illegitimate offspring and not true sons *[at all]*. *[Prov. 3:11, 12.]* Moreover, we have had earthly fathers who disciplined us and we yielded *[to them]* and respected *[them for training us]*. Shall we not much more cheerfully submit to the Father of spirits and so *[truly]* live? For *[our earthly fathers]* disciplined us for only a short period of time and chastised us as seemed proper and good to them; but He disciplines us for our certain good, **that we may become sharers in His own holiness**. For the time being no discipline brings joy, but seems grievous and painful; but afterwards it yields a peaceable fruit of righteousness to those who have been trained by it *[a harvest of fruit which consists in righteousness - in conformity to God's will in purpose, thought, and action, resulting in right living and right standing with God]*".... Hebrews 12:5-11 The Amplified Translation

[3395] If one is not found obedient in the "little things" *[small details of their life]* then they are not walking in faith.

...."He/She who is faithful *[obedient]* in a very little thing is faithful *[obedient]* also in much; and he/she who is unrighteous *[disobedient]* in a very little thing is unrighteous *[disobedient]* also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB

...."A little leaven leavens the whole lump of dough".... Galatians 5:9 NASB

[3396] Whenever one "allows" themselves to be "provoked" by the Enemy *[his primary scheme being to draw them down into the "soulical life" {psuche} from the life in {out of} the spirit {empowered by the Holy Spirit}]* THEN they will SURELY find themselves in a place of

"compromise" - concerning the Father's highest Will and purpose for themselves and for all those involved.

"provoke" - to stir up or call forth [*feelings, desires, or activity*]; to incite; to cause to act or behave in a certain manner [*in this case, to speak or act apart from Love*]; to anger, enrage, exasperate, or vex;

"compromise" - settlement of a dispute by concessions on both or all sides [*in this case, at the expense of the absolute Truth of God's Word*];

"at the expense of" - to the detriment of;

....*"For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[3397] The "filtering spirits" the Enemy uses to keep one in darkness are ever "refracting" ANY divine Light [*divine Frequency {vibrations}*] that comes the way of the hearer.

In this way, they are able to "divert" [*deflect*] the flow of revelation to be seen only through "soulical eyes" - and, thus, instead of pure revelation entering into one's spirit that one is "infiltrated" with thoughts that serve only to establish the lies of the Enemy within them.

"refraction" - the change in direction of a propagating wave, such as light or sound, in passing from one medium to another in which it has a different velocity; the change of direction of a ray of light, sound, heat, or the like, in passing obliquely from one medium into another in which its wave velocity is different;

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3398] Maintain your joy [*spiritual equilibrium*] in this in this "unprecedented" time of the "perfect unfolding" of the Father's Blessing[s] that He has planned for you - from before the foundations of the earth.

"unprecedented" - without previous instance; never before known or experienced; unparalleled;

"spiritual equilibrium" - a state of rest or balance [*in this case, the place wherein one's spirit and soul {mind, will, emotions} are "garrisoned about" {protected, defended} by the supernatural peace and joy of God, in faith - it is also the place wherein a continual flow of God's Grace and Wisdom {divine Light} abound in one's spirit {inner man}*].

....*"In a day of prosperity be [remain] in gladness [joy]".... Ecclesiastes 7:14 Young's Literal Translation*

[3399] A "spirit of self-righteousness" is soulical in origin [*at its root*].

....*"He [Jesus] began saying to His disciples first of all, 'Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. But there is nothing covered up that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known'".... Luke 12:1a-2 NASB*

....*"In that day the Branch of the LORD will be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth will be the pride and the adornment of the survivors of Israel. It will come about that he who is left in Zion and remains in Jerusalem will be called holy - everyone who is recorded for life in Jerusalem. When the Lord has washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion and purged the bloodshed of Jerusalem from her midst, by the spirit of judgment and the spirit of burning, then the LORD will create over the whole area of Mount Zion and over her assemblies a cloud by day, even smoke, and the brightness of a flaming fire by night; for over all the glory will be a canopy. There will be a shelter to give shade from the heat by day, and refuge and protection from the storm and the rain".... Isaiah 4:2-6 NASB*

....*"Search me, O God, and know my heart; Try me and know my anxious thoughts; And see if there be any hurtful way in me, and lead me in the everlasting way [in the way of righteousness]."... Psalm 139:23-24*

[3400] What is an "accusation"? Accusations are lies: a certain "projection" originating in the heart and mind [*influenced from the "outside" {through sense knowledge and perception} - and remain rooted in one's innermost being*] of the one who is used as a vessel of accusation.

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance when one is confronted with accusation to pray into [*over*] the "projection" [*ground*] - as revealed by the Holy Spirit - in order that the one held captive by a "spirit of accusation" might come to a knowledge [*revelation*] of the Truth.

"project" - to externalize and attribute something, such as an emotion, to someone or something

else;

"accuse" - to find fault with;

Latin: **"accusare"** - to charge with a crime;

....*"Accuse not".... Proverbs 30:10a Young's Literal Translation*

....*"Therefore you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]. [But] we know that the judgment (adverse verdict, sentence) of God falls justly and in accordance with truth upon those who practice such things".... Romans 2:1-2 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you".... Matthew 5:44 NASB*

....*"and while being reviled, He [Jesus] did not revile in return; while suffering, He uttered no threats, but kept entrusting Himself to Him who judges righteously".... 1 Peter 2:23 NASB*

....*"If you are reviled for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of Glory and of God rests on you".... 1 Peter 4:14 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him {through the precious Blood and the power of His Word} to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

....*"The Lord's bond-servant must not be quarrelsome, but be kind to all, able to teach, patient when wronged, with gentleness correcting those who are in opposition, if perhaps God may grant them repentance leading to the knowledge of the truth, and they may come to their senses [and escape] from the snare of the devil, having been held captive by him to do his will".... 2 Timothy 2:24-26 NASB*

[3401] The accessing of Grace *[by faith]* will always produce the necessary Wisdom for that which Grace has been accessed for.

....*"For out of His [the Word of God's, Jesus'] fullness (abundance) we have all received [all had a share and we were all supplied with] one Grace after another and spiritual blessing upon spiritual blessing and even favor upon favor and gift [heaped] upon gift"..... John 1:16 The Amplified Translation*

....*"My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

[3402] It is NOT written that "the righteous shall live by sense knowledge and perception" but, rather, that the righteous shall live by their faith and trust in the Father *[and in His Word]*.

....*"Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right [in right order - in submission to the spirit] within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [out of his spirit, inner man - through revelation and trust in God]".... Habakkuk 2:4 NASB*

[3403] "Unbelief" is simply one choosing to believe *[trust in]* a lie above a "revelation" of Truth *[the Word of God]*.

....*"The Lord heard.... and a fire was kindled against Jacob and anger also mounted against Israel, because they did not believe in God and did not trust in His salvation".... Psalm 78:21-22 NASB*

....*"When they returned from spying out the land, at the end of forty days, they proceeded to come to Moses and Aaron and to all the congregation of the sons of Israel in the wilderness of Paran, at Kadesh; and they brought back word to them and to all the congregation and showed them the fruit of the land. Thus they told him, and said, "We went in to the land where you sent us; and it certainly does flow with milk and honey, and this is its fruit. "Nevertheless, the people who live in the land are strong, and the cities are fortified and very large; and moreover, we saw the descendants of Anak there. "Amalek is living in the land of the Negev and the Hittites and the Jebusites and the Amorites are living in the hill country, and the Canaanites are living by the sea and by the side of the Jordan." Then Caleb quieted the people before Moses and said, "We should by all means go up and take possession of it, for we will surely overcome it." But the men who had gone up with him said, "We are not able to go up against the people, for they are too strong for us." So they gave out to the sons of Israel a bad report of the land which they had spied out, saying, "The land through which we have gone, in spying it out, is a land that devours its inhabitants; and all the people whom we saw in it are men of great size. "There also we saw the Nephilim (the sons of Anak are part of the Nephilim); and we became like grasshoppers in our own sight, and so we were in their sight. Then all the congregation lifted up their voices and cried, and the people wept that night".... Numbers 13:25-Numbers 14:1 NASB*

....*"So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

....*"the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB*

[3404] If a child of God is truly one with the Father's Heart THEN it is certain that they would laugh at the things which, up until this time, have plagued them to a degree. For to be one with the Father's Heart means that they have entered into their true spiritual positioning *[seated at His*

right Hand in Christ - in the heavenly places {Third Heaven}] - and, from that Place see ALL things through His Eyes.

....*"Why are the nations in an uproar And the peoples devising a vain thing? The kings of the earth take their stand and the rulers take counsel together against the LORD and against His Anointed, saying, 'Let us tear their fetters apart and cast away their cords from us!' He who sits in the heavens laughs, the Lord scoffs at them. Then He will speak to them in His anger and terrify them in His fury, saying, 'But as for Me, I have installed My King Upon Zion, My holy mountain'".... Psalms 2:1-6 NASB*

....*"And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at, focusing upon] the things above, where Christ [the Word of God] is, seated at the right hand of God [the Father]. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 NASB*

[3405] The Father did not say in His Word that His precious children would not be treated "unfairly" at times but, rather that it must be clearly understood that His Dear Son bore ALL unfair treatment upon the Cross. And, thus, provided the Grace and the means for each and every one of His beloved children to walk "above" *[and through]* ANY unfair treatment they receive - and, indeed, unrighteous treatment of ANY kind.

....*"The high priest stood up and said to Him, 'Do You not answer? What is it that these men are testifying against You?' But Jesus kept silent".... Matthew 26:62-63a NASB*

[3406] The Father does NOT put "pressure" on His people. He will, however, be found faithful to bring one to a point of absolute decision.

....*"If it is disagreeable in your sight to serve the Lord, choose for yourselves today whom you will serve: whether the gods which your fathers served which were beyond the River, or the gods of the Amorites in whose land you are living; but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD".... Joshua 24:15 NASB*

[3407] Time spent in the "inner chamber" *[the secret place of the Father's Presence]* in the early morning is the key to one maintaining their "spiritual equilibrium" *[peace, joy love etc.]* throughout the day.

"spiritual equilibrium" - a state of rest or balance *[in this case, the place wherein one's spirit and soul {mind, will, emotions} are "garrisoned about" {protected, defended} by the supernatural peace and joy of God, in faith - it is also the place wherein a continual flow of*

God's Grace and Wisdom abound in one's spirit {inner man};

...."I have learned to be content [maintain my "spiritual equilibrium"] in whatever circumstances I am".... Philippians 4:11) NASB

[3408] Avoid casual conversation with those who are "affixed" with [*heart-attached to*] sense knowledge and perception [*reason and logical thinking*] as their final authority.

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

FOR

...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

AND THEREFORE

...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3409] If one holds to [*maintains*] ANY form of resentment or bitterness [*unforgiveness, offense etc.*] then it is certain that they will NOT be found either seeking or doing [*in obedience {Love}*] the Father's "best" for those He has placed in their path.

...."Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends ".... John 15:13 NASB

...."Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB

...."Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]".... 1 Corinthians 13:5 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Pursue peace with all men, and the sanctification without which no one will see the Lord. See to it that no one comes short of the Grace of God; that no root of bitterness

[unforgiveness, offense] springing up causes trouble, and by it many be defiled".... Hebrews 12:14-15 NASB

[3410] Continually being a vessel of the Father's "best" on the behalf of another is not based on doing what THEY would have them do but, rather, what the Father would have them do - in obedience to the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love, Spirit of Grace, Spirit of Truth , Spirit of wisdom and revelation etc.]*.

...."Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends ".... John 15:13 NASB

[3411] Getting one's "own" way is NOT the way of the Kingdom.

...."Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking".... 1 Corinthians 13:5 The Amplified Translation

[3412] Many still believe that the Father's Love for them is proven by how much He does for them - according to their "own" soulical desires.

In other words, if He does do what they want Him to do *[based on their "own" understanding]* THEN He loves them but if He does not do what they expect Him to do THEN He does NOT love them.

It is time for each and every one bound by this deception of the Enemy to rise up and be found transitioning into Spiritual Reality. For it is only from this holy and righteous place that they will enter into a true knowledge *[revelation]* of the Father's unending Love for them - a Love that is not dependent upon "feelings" but, rather, upon a spiritual understanding *[revelation]* of His true Nature and Character.

...."If you abide in [have living communion with] Me, and My words abide [dwell] in you [your heart], ask [demand, command] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB

[3413] The Father did not call His children to live and move and have their being in "sense knowledge and perception" *[logic and reason]* but, rather, to live and move and have their entire being in His Dear Son - the Anointed One and His Anointing[s].

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

...."For in Him [Christ - the Word of God] we live and move and have our being [entire existence]".... Acts 17:28a The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3414] There is NO true [real] security [or peace] in holding to that which proceeds from [has its origin in] sense knowledge and perception.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3415] How does one truly both honor and enter into the Father's divine "rest"? They honor it by desisting from their OWN ways; seeking their OWN pleasure and speaking their OWN words - and it is this entrance into divine rest that empowers one to "ride on the heights of the earth" [their true spiritual positioning in Christ - seated with Him at the Father's right Hand in the Heavenly places].

"If because of the sabbath [rest], you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [Ephesians 2:6]".... Isaiah 58:13-14a NASB

...."And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation

...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind *[thoughts, intellect, words]* on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

[3416] Even though one may speak words that are aligned with a revelation of God's Word *[Will]* IF they speak those words apart from the unction of the indwelling Holy Spirit THEN it is certain that they are "speaking their OWN words" *[words that are unrighteously motivated - and, thus, self-serving in nature]*.

"obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

...."we are no longer to be children, tossed here and there by waves and carried about by every wind of doctrine, by the trickery of men, by craftiness in deceitful scheming; but speaking the truth in love *[obedience]*, we are to grow up in all aspects into Him who is the head, even Christ, from whom the whole body, being fitted and held together by what every joint supplies, according to the proper working of each individual part, causes the growth of the body for the building up of itself in love".... Ephesians 4:14-16 NASB

...."Let NO *[not even one]* unwholesome *[unrighteously motivated, self-seeking]* word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such *[a word]* as is good for edification according to the need *[of the moment]* so that it will give *[impart]* Grace *[Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.]* to those who hear *[including oneself]*".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3417] An "irrevocable decision" is a decision that is "established" *[through a continual holding to unforgiveness - and the hierarchy of spirits thereof {bitterness, resentment, offense etc.}]* in the spirit and soul *[heart]* of one concerning another - and it is a decision that cannot be "revoked" *[undone]* apart from a face to Face and heart to Heart interview with the Father.

Therefore, NO amount of *[even righteous]* words or actions by the one the "irrevocable decision" has been formed against can change these decisions that one has made in their heart. ONLY a "revelation" from on high - AGAIN, in the Father's Presence - can rectify this situation.

"irrevocable" - unable to be revoked; *[in this case {spiritually speaking}, until one has a complete change of heart in the Presence of the Father]*;

"revoke" - to take back or withdraw; retract; recall; annul, nullify; cancel, or reverse; rescind or repeal;

"rescind" - to invalidate (an act, measure, etc.) by a later action or a higher authority;

"rectify" - to make, put, or set right; remedy; correct;

...."Do not judge [discern] according to appearance [sense-knowledge and perception], but judge [discern] with righteous judgment [by revelation]".... John 7:24 NASB

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

[3418] When one makes an "irrevocable decision" of the heart they have given the Enemy full control over their "thought-life" concerning that decision - and, thus, they will continually be found speaking words that keep the darkness [lies] flowing into their spirit - thus "perpetuating" the aforementioned stronghold [deception] that has been established.

"perpetuate" - to cause to continue or prevail;

...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [through revelation OR fear {darkness}] the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

[3419] It is only an ongoing, "extreme closeness" to the Father that will produce [effect] the "extreme patience" necessary to fulfil the fullness of His divine purpose in this most Glorious hour - on every front.

"extreme" - being of a high or of the highest degree or intensity; of a character or kind farthest removed from the ordinary or average; utmost or exceedingly great in degree;

...."And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB

...."How blessed is the one whom You choose and bring near to You To dwell in Your courts".... Psalm 65:4 NASB

...."What joy for those You choose to bring near [to a position of "extreme closeness"], those who live in Your holy courts".... Psalms 65:4 NLT

...."He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him"If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

[3420] When one's heart is rooted and grounded [*established*] in sense knowledge and perception - and the workings [*operations*] thereof - THEN it is certain that they will continually "project" that which is in their "own" heart upon others.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

"established" - to make secure, stable or permanent; to initiate and cause to last; to clear from doubt [*in this case, that which has entered into one's heart {spirit} through an ongoing practice of fear, unbelief, unforgiveness etc.*];

"project" - to externalize and attribute something, such as an emotion, to someone or something else;

"accuse" - to find fault with;

Latin: "accusare" - to charge with a crime;

"fault-finding" - the act of pointing out faults, especially faults of a petty nature; carping; tending to find fault; disposed to complain or object;

...."you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation

...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [spirit] the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

...."as he [a man/woman] thinketh [imagines] in his/her heart [spirit], so is he/she".... Proverbs 23:7 NASB

[3421] Every last child of God in the earth needs to make the "full transition" from sense knowledge and perception being their final authority to the Word of God [*and a revelation thereof*] being given preeminence in ALL things.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

....*"Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right [in right order - in submission to the spirit] within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [out of his spirit, inner man - through revelation and trust in God]".... Habakkuk 2:4 NASB*

....*"we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Give me understanding, that I may observe [see spiritually] Your law [the reality of Your Word] and keep it with all my heart".... Psalm 119:34 NASB*

[3422] "Turning the cheek" is a matter of the heart *[spirit, inner man]*.

....*"You have heard that it was said, 'AN EYE FOR AN EYE, AND A TOOTH FOR A TOOTH.' "But I say to you, do not resist an evil person; but whoever slaps you on your right cheek, turn the other to him also".... Matthew 5:38-39*

[3423] Because the Grace of God is not found "abiding" *[actively dwelling]* in the lives of many *[due to a certain negligence concerning their relationship with the Father - and with His Word - and the failure to access His Grace [divine Ability], through faith]* they are not able to "perceive" the Grace, which rests upon and abides within those the Father has called to be an "authority" in their lives - a righteous authority that seeks nothing less than their entrance into and perfect fulfilment of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

....*"Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends [those they have been entrusted with]".... John 15:13 NASB*

....*"Listen [consent and submit] to the words of the wise, and apply your mind to my knowledge".... Proverbs 22:17 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Obey [trust in the anointed words and actions of] your leaders [true delegated authorities] and submit to them, for they keep watch over your souls as those who will give an account. Let them do this with joy and not with grief, for this would be unprofitable for you".... Hebrews 13:17 NASB*

[3424] The Enemy is bound to the "second heaven" and, therefore, has NO power or authority UNLESS it is given to him *[stolen by him - through deception]* by those who "affix" themselves

to the realm of sense knowledge and perception [*logic, reason, one's own understanding etc.*].

The Father has called each and every one of His precious children to continually access His Grace [*divine Ability*] - as this accessing, in faith and trust, is a direct link to His [*Resurrection and Ascension*] Power, a Power that will continually empower them to rise far, far above the "powers of darkness".

Let it be clearly understood, that what is in "abundance" in one's heart [*spirit, inner man {and, therefore, what they speak on a consistent basis}*] that draws them into this aforementioned "higher place" of His divine Power OR down below the "second heaven" - a position wherein darkness still reigns [*exists*] to a certain degree in their life,

...."Death and life are in the power of [*released through*] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [*for death or life*] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Let NO [*not even one*] unwholesome [*unrighteously motivated, self-seeking*] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [*of the moment*] so that it will give [*impart*] Grace [*Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.*] to those who hear [*including oneself*]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

...."For if, through the transgression of the one individual, Death [*Satan*] made use of the one individual to seize the sovereignty, all the more shall those who receive [*appropriate*] God's overflowing Grace and gift of righteousness [*gain a revelation of who they truly are, in Christ*] reign as kings in Life through the one individual, Jesus Christ".... Romans 5:17 Weymouth Translation

"sovereignty" - having supreme power or authority; dominance; jurisdiction; supremacy; ascendancy; preeminence,

...."Behold, I have given you [*past tense*] authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over ALL the power of the enemy [*which includes his power to infiltrate through deception*], and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB

....""For He [*Jesus*] must reign until He has put all His enemies under His feet. The last enemy that will be abolished is death. For He [*the Father*] has put all things in subjection under His [*Jesus and His anointed one's*] feet".... 1 Corinthians 15:25-27a NASB

[3425] Is it not written that the Father has given His children authority [*control, dominion*] over ALL the "power" of the Enemy? Therefore, he has NO power other than that which those who "choose" to believe his lies, give him [*through the exercising of fear, pride, unbelief, mistrust etc. on their part*].

...."Behold, I have given you *[past tense]* authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over ALL the power of the enemy *[which includes his power to infiltrate through deception]*, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB

THEREFORE

...."We are *[continually]* destroying speculations *[worry, anxiety, reasonings, feelings etc.]* and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God *[and who we ALREADY are, in Christ]*, and we are taking EVERY thought captive *[through proclamation]* to the obedience of Christ *[a revelation of the Father's Will]*".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[3426] The ultimate fruit of "logic and reason" *[sense knowledge and perception]* will always be "irrationality" - especially when confronted with the absolute Truth *[revelation]* of God's Word.

"irrational" - without or deprived of normal mental clarity or sound judgment *[in this case, the Word of God]*.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

...."do not follow the customs of the present age, but be transformed by the entire renewal of your minds, so that you may learn by experience what God's will is--that will which is good and beautiful and perfect".... The Weymouth Translation

FOR

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love *[trust]*, and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

...."we have the mind of Christ *[the Messiah]* and do hold the thoughts *[feelings and purposes]* of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look *[speak]* not to the things that are seen *[the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses]* but to the things that are unseen *[through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]*; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) *[subject to change]*, but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting *[Eternal]*".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3427] It is the inherent tendency of the "flesh" *[that which is ruled by sense knowledge and perception]* to rely upon one's "own" understanding *[inclinations]* - and, in doing so, they bypass the accessing of God's Grace *[through faith]*.

Thus, in reality [*regardless of their "good intentions"*], they are found operating in their "own" strength and intellect - and, ultimately, they will always be found seeking the glory that is the Father's, alone.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

....*"I am able to do nothing from Myself [independently, of My own accord - but only as I am taught by God and as I get His orders]. Even as I hear, I judge [I decide as I am bidden to decide. As the voice comes to Me, so I give a decision], and My judgment [discernment] is right (just, righteous), because I do not seek or consult My own will [I have no desire to do what is pleasing to Myself, My own aim, My own purpose] but only the will and pleasure of the Father Who sent Me".... John 5:30 The Amplified Translation*

....*"The Jews answered Him, 'Are we not right when we say you are a Samaritan and that you have a demon [that You are under the power of an evil spirit]?' Jesus answered, 'I am not possessed by a demon. On the contrary, I honor and reverence My Father and you dishonor [despise, vilify, and scorn] Me. However, I am not in search of honor for Myself. [I do not seek and am not aiming for My own glory.] There is One Who [looks after that; He] seeks [My glory], and He is the Judge".... John 8:48-50 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[3428] The Father is THE[E] Father of fathers. Jesus is THE[E] Lord of lords and KING of kings and the Holy Spirit is THE[E] Holy Spirit of "holy spirits".

....*"Jesus approached and, breaking the silence, said to them, All authority (all power of rule) in heaven and on earth has been given to Me. Go then and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them into the name of THE Father and of THE Son and of THE Holy Spirit, Teaching them to observe everything that I have commanded you, and behold, I am with you all the days (perpetually, uniformly, and on every occasion), to the [very] close and consummation of the age. Amen (so let it be)".... Matthew 28:18-20 The Amplified Translation*

[3429] One of the Enemy's chief schemes is to coerce subtly - one to lean on their "own" understanding. This moves them away from the accessing of God's Grace....which in turn blocks the direction [*guidance*] of the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Grace*] and "allows" the Enemy to direct them away from the paths of righteousness to the broad path - a path that leads to darkness, destruction and chaos.

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[3430] What one determines to be their "need" *[in their own understanding]* is not more important than the desires of the Father's Heart *[Word]* for them *[the fullness of His Covenant blessing]*.

Indeed, the true needs of the people are to be revealed, met and fulfilled through the desires of the Father's Heart for them - and NOT what they discern *[through sense knowledge and perception]* as their needs and desires.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

....*"Trust in the LORD and do good; Dwell in the land and cultivate faithfulness. Delight yourself in the LORD; And HE will [be enabled to] give you [a revelation of] the [true] desires of your heart [godly desires which have their source in Him]. Commit your way to the LORD, trust also in Him, and He will do it".... Psalm 37:3-5 NASB*

....*"But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance {ascendancy}] over the soul and body - thus, influenced directly by the Holy Spirit], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [senses]. For the flesh [sense knowledge and perception] sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [senses]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

[3431] Absolute Truth *["zoe": absolute Life, absolute Love, absolute Light. absolute Wisdom etc.]* is the power that the Father has given to the one that will believe.

"absolute" - free from imperfection; complete; perfect; not mixed or adulterated; pure; free from restriction or limitation; not limited in any way;

....*"Have I not written to you excellent things of counsels and knowledge, to make you know the certainty [absoluteness] of the words of truth".... Proverbs 22:20-21 NASB*

....*"Jesus said to him, "I am the way, and the truth, and the life; no one comes to [enters into the Will of] the Father [Spiritual Reality] but through Me".... John 14:6 NASB*

[3432] NEVER allow yourself be "robbed" by a feeling.

...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}] ".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal] ".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

...."The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life, and have it in abundance [to the full, till it overflows] ".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."We are [continually] destroying speculations [worry, anxiety, reasonings, feelings etc.] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will] ".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[3433] The Father has called each and every one of His precious children to be "righteous" thinkers and talkers.

...."We are [continually] destroying speculations [worry, anxiety, reasonings, feelings etc.] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will] ".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself] ".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3434] There is NO logic and reason concerning fear. For, in the light of God's Word [the Finished Work of Jesus and the power of His holy Name] ALL fear is "irrational" [illogical].

"irrational" - without or deprived of normal mental clarity or sound judgment;

"illogical" - false; unsound;

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

...."we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, rather than according to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 NASB

[3435] Doing [carrying out] the Father's Will [with pin-point accuracy] is the highest form of "enjoyment" [satisfaction] one can experience in the earth.

"enjoyment" - the use or possession of something that is satisfying or beneficial;

...."Blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be satisfied [filled to overflowing with great joy]".... Matthew 5:6 NASB

...."You will make known to me the path of life; In Your Presence is fullness of joy; In Your right hand there are pleasures forever".... Psalm 16:11 NASB

[3436] The Enemy "determines" [ascertains] what one's "identity" is through the words that they speak.

"ascertain" - to find out definitely; learn with certainty or assurance;

"identity" - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

...."the effect [fruit] of righteousness will be peace [internal and external], and the result [outcome, ongoing fruit] of righteousness [having a deep and abiding revelation of one's true Identity, in Christ] will be quietness and confident trust forever".... Isaiah 32:17 The Amplified Translation

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

...."Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

FOR

...."every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find

fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

[3437] When the Word of God is truly given preeminence on a consistent basis THEN it is certain that the "entrance" of divine Light *[revelation]* will supernaturally defragment anything that has been "fragmented" and it will supernaturally "integrate" anything that has been disintegrated.

"fragmentation" - most generally means the process of fragmenting - breaking into pieces or being divided into parts. It can also refer to the state or result of being broken up or having been divided;

"integrate" - to bring together into a whole *[in this case, one's entire being {spirit, soul and body}]*; unify;

Latin: "integrare" - to make whole; restore; renew;

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

...."And ye shall know [gain a revelation of] the Truth [the Word of God], and the Truth [that revelation of the Word of God that enters your heart] shall make [and keep] you free".... John 8:32 KJV

...."You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man}] through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

[3438] My people must come to a knowledge *[awareness]* of the "severe consequences" of wilful *[unpersuadable]* unbelief in this hour. For to be found "maintaining" "unbelief" in ANY of its forms *[fear, mistrust, double-mindedness, unforgiveness etc.]* is to not only deny Spiritual Reality *[their precious Covenant with Me, in Christ]* it also leaves the door wide open for them to be "infiltrated" *[defiled]* by darkness - and the effects thereof - to a continually greater degree.

...."So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation

...."the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB

[3439] The reason the Enemy puts "pressure" on people is so that he can control *[influence, sway]* them - through fear and intimidation.

....*"These are the ones who are beside the road where the word is sown; and when they hear, immediately Satan comes and takes away the word which has been sown in them. "In a similar way these are the ones on whom seed was sown on the rocky places, who, when they hear the word, immediately receive it with joy; and they have no firm root in themselves, but are only temporary; then, when **affliction** or **persecution** arises because of the word, immediately they fall away. "And others are the ones on whom seed was sown among the thorns; these are the ones who have heard the word, but **the worries of the world**, and **the deceitfulness of riches**, and **the desires for other things** [that are apart from God's Will] enter in and choke the word, and it becomes unfruitful".... Mark 4:15-19 NASB*

....*"Moreover [let us also be full of joy now!] let us exult and triumph in our troubles and rejoice in our sufferings, knowing that pressure and affliction and hardship produce patient and unswerving endurance. And endurance [fortitude] develops maturity of character [approved faith and tried integrity]. And character [of this sort] produces [the habit of] joyful and confident hope of eternal salvation. Such hope never disappoints or deludes or shames us, for God's love has been poured out in our hearts through the Holy Spirit Who has been given to us"....Romans 5:3-5 The Amplified Translation*

[3440] When one leans upon their "own" understanding then they are, in essence, "violating" trust - in the Father and His Word.

"violate" - to act against (a law, principle, promise, agreement, instruction, etc.); break, transgress, or fail to honor:

....*"a fire was kindled against Jacob and anger also mounted against Israel, because they did not believe in God and did not trust in His salvation".... Psalm 78:21-22 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[3441] O that God's children would come to trust the Father in ALL things - the root of that trust being to know beyond a shadow of a doubt that His Way [Word/Will] is perfect for them.

For, in adhering to a deep and abiding trust in the Father, one will SURELY be found bearing maximum fruit - both now and throughout Eternity.

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs*

3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

.... "He who gives attention to the Word will find good, and blessed is he who trusts in the LORD".... Proverbs 16:20 NASB

.... "O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

[3442] One of the spontaneous byproducts of trusting Me is an ongoing spontaneous "divine excitement" for the "exceeding abundantly beyond the exceeding abundantly" that will SURELY manifest in the lives of those who continually pursue My "best" [for both themselves and all others in their "sphere of existence"] - at all cost to themselves [through self-denial].

.... "Now to Him Who, by [in consequence of] the [action of His] power that is at work within us, is able to [carry out His purpose and] do superabundantly, far over and above all that we [dare] ask or think [infinitely beyond our highest prayers, desires, thoughts, hopes, or dreams] - to Him be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus throughout all generations forever and ever. Amen [so be it]".... Ephesians 3:20-21 The Amplified Translation

.... "O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

[3443] Those who are bound by a self-righteous spirit continually reject the Father's discipline [Love]. For in their haughtiness [pride and deception] they believe that they, in their own thinking, have no need of further instruction or correction.

.... "My son, do not reject the discipline of the LORD Or loathe His reproof, For whom the LORD loves He reproveth, Even as a father corrects the son in whom he delights".... Proverbs 3:11-12 NASB

[3444] Many children of God continue to say and do the "wrong things" - and, thereby [because of that], they are "negating" [blocking] the flow of the Father's Blessing into their lives.

"the "Blessing" - is the empowerment [of the Word and the Holy Spirit] to prosper, to succeed, to increase, to multiply, to excel, to rise above everything that attempts to hold one back or keep them down as they walk out the course that the Father prepared for them from before the foundations of the earth.

.... "The blessing of the Lord--it makes [truly] rich".... Proverbs 10:22 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

.... "Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]"....

Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[3445] Words that align themselves perfectly with a "revelation" of the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's Heart keep one in an ongoing "heart-fellowship" with Him.

For what words one speaks *[out of the abundance of their heart]* emit *[carry]* a "frequency" *[vibration - righteous or unrighteous]* that directs their path to the "destination" that is determined *[creates]* by the words that they speak on an ongoing basis *[out of their spirit {heart}]*.

....*"The spirit of man is the lamp [candle] of the LORD, searching all the innermost parts of his being".... Proverbs 20:27 NASB*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation, direction]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

[3446] Any element of "counsel" that, in ANY way, continues to place one in a position of "non-resistance" to the Enemy is "ungodly counsel".

....*How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law [Word] of the LORD, and in His law [Word] he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season and its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers. The wicked are not so, but they are like chaff which the wind drives away. Therefore the wicked will not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the assembly of the righteous. For the LORD knows the way of the righteous, but the way of the wicked will perish".... Psalms 1:1-6 NASB*

[3447] All psychological and psychiatric principles are based on a counterfeit interpretation of God's Word - and, thus, while "appearing" effectual are, in reality, ineffectual in setting the captive free. Because "soulish power" *[psuche]* CANNOT produce divine Light and, without the "entrance" of the divine Light of God's Word, there is *[can be]* NO salvation *[true deliverance]* on ANY level.

"specious" - apparently good or right, but actually not so; pleasing or attractive in appearance, but deceptive;

....*"Beware of anyone getting hold of you by means of a theosophy which is "specious" [made] on the lines of human tradition, corresponding to the elemental spirits of the world and not to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 The Moffat Translation*

....*"Where is the wise man? Where is the scribe? Where is the debater of this age? Has not God made foolish the wisdom of the world?".... 1 Corinthians 1:20 NASB*

....*"There is a way which seems right[eous] to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"take heed, then, lest the light that is in thee be darkness".... Luke 11:35 Young's Literal Translation*

[3448] It is in intimate fellowship with the Father *[on a daily basis]* that there is a continual transfusion *[infusion]* of His Grace into the inner man *[spirit]* - and it is from this place that one is empowered to both enter into and fulfil their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

This is precisely why the Enemy's chief scheme is to keep people operating on a level *[sense knowledge and perception]* wherein they are deceived into thinking that their path *[way]* is of God while, in reality, it is NOT.

Thus, they are deceived into believing that they are walking in obedience to the Word/Will of God while, again, they are NOT! Because of these things,, the Enemy is able to maintain both a continual "infiltration" and perpetuation of his strongholds of darkness within them.

Therefore, every scheme of the Enemy is designed to keep the child of God FAR BELOW the place of intimate fellowship with Him. For it is ONLY in this place that there will be the pure and clear transfusion *[infusion]* of His Grace *[Love, Wisdom, Truth etc.]* that He *[the Father]* desires to "flood" their inner man *[spirit]* with *[on an ongoing basis]*.

....*"He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, From his innermost being [spirit] shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation*

....*"There is a way which seems right[eous] to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

THEREFORE

...."take heed, then, lest the light that is in thee be darkness"....Luke 11:35 Young's Literal Translation

[3449] True "Kingdom-ministry" drives darkness into "oblivion".

"oblivion" - the state of being completely forgotten or unknown: the condition of being forgotten or disregarded; the state of being mentally withdrawn or blank;

Latin: **"oblivio"** - a forgetting;

...."Submit...to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [continually {through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will}] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB

"submit" - to give over or yield to the power or authority of another;

...."seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB

[3450] The exercising of a continual trust in the Father "purifies" [continually cleanses] one's heart [spirit, inner man].

...."Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him {through the precious Blood and the power of His Word} to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[3451] "Believing" is not defined by what one "thinks" but, rather, by what one speaks.

...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [through revelation OR fear {darkness}] the mouth speaks [in faith or unbelief]".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight ["sense knowledge - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED,

THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB

[3452] NEVER settle for less than the Father's "best".

.... "SURELY goodness and lovingkindness will follow me ALL the days of my life".... Psalm 23:6 NASB

"lovingkindness" - [*Hebrew: "hesed"*] - unfailing love, kindness, faithfulness, favor;

*.... "Let me hear Your lovingkindness [*Hebrew: "hesed"*]- unfailing love, kindness, faithfulness, favor] in the morning; For I trust in You".... Psalm 143:8 NASB*

*.... "Teach me to do Your will, For You are my God; Let Your good Spirit lead me on level ground. For the sake of Your name, O LORD, revive me. In Your righteousness bring my soul out of trouble. And in Your lovingkindness [*Hebrew: "hesed"*] - unfailing love, kindness, faithfulness, favor] , cut off my enemies and destroy all those who afflict my soul, For I am Your servant".... Psalm 143:10-12 NASB*

[3453] Time spent in the Father's Presence [*on a daily basis*] will SURELY "change one's thinking".

.... "The beginning of wisdom is: Acquire wisdom; And with all your acquiring, get understanding. "Prize her, and she will exalt you; She will honor you if you embrace her. "She will place on your head a garland of Grace; She will present you with a crown of beauty." Proverbs 4:7-9 NASB

*.... "To grant those who mourn in Zion, Giving them a garland [*of right thinking and speaking*] instead of ashes [*the fruit of wrong thinking and speaking*], The oil of gladness instead of mourning, The mantle of praise instead of a spirit of fainting. So they will be called oaks of righteousness, The planting of the LORD, that He may be glorified. THEN they will rebuild the ancient ruins, They will raise up the former devastations; And they will repair the ruined cities, The desolations of many generations".... Isaiah 61:3-4 NASB*

*.... "We are [*continually*] destroying speculations [*worry, anxiety, reasonings, feelings etc.*] and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [*and who we ALREADY are, in Christ*], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [*through proclamation*] to the obedience of Christ [*a revelation of the Father's Will*]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

*.... "He who has My commandments [*gained a revelation of the Father's Will*] and keeps [*remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does*] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him "If anyone loves Me, he will keep [*remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do*] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [*have living and ongoing communion*] with him [*in the "inner chamber"*]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

....*"we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

[3454] By the force of Wisdom released through the Word of God's Power was the earth created - and, so shall it be that the earth is totally *[divinely]* restored in the very same manner *[both now - and on into Eternity]*.

....*The LORD by [the force of] Wisdom founded the earth".... Proverbs 3:19 NASB*

....*"And He [Jesus - Who is the Word of God] is the radiance of His [the Father's] glory and the exact representation of His [the Father's] nature, and upholds ALL things by the word of His power".... Hebrews 1:3 NASB*

[3455] "Fleshly *[soulical]* control" in the name of righteousness is NOT righteousness it is "self-righteousness" *[self-exaltive and self-serving]* in nature.

....*"Do not [seek to] be called leaders; for One is your Leader, that is, Christ. But the greatest among you shall be your servant. Whoever exalts himself shall be humbled; and whoever humbles himself shall be exalted".... Matthew 23:10-12 NASB*

FOR

....*"God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble [those who are reliant upon Him]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB*

THEREFORE

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[3456] If one is to truly help another THEN it is certain that they must be found in a total dependence upon *[trust in]* the Word of God and the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love]* from start to finish *[the manifestation of the Father's highest Will and purpose]*.

....*"Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends ".... John 15:13 NASB*

....*"Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB*

[3457] If one is not operating in *[out of]* the sphere of the Kingdom *[and the principles found therein]* then they cannot advance *[establish, demonstrate]* the Kingdom.

"established" - to make secure, stable or permanent; to initiate and cause to last; to clear from doubt;

....*"A man's/woman's harvest in life depends entirely upon that which he/she sows"....*
Galatians 6:7b The Phillips Translation

THEREFORE

....*"seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]"....* *Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[3458] God's people must be a people who are found living on *[speaking out of]* that which is within them *[revelation]* NOT that which is without *[outer circumstances - through sense knowledge and perception]*.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

....*"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [through revelation OR fear {darkness}] the mouth speaks [in faith or unbelief]"....* *Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]"....* *Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]"....*
2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3459] The "simplicity" *[yet absoluteness]*, of the Word of God will always cause the prideful to stumble.

....*"But I am afraid [have a deep concern] that, as the serpent deceived Eve by his craftiness, your minds will be led astray from the simplicity and purity of devotion to Christ"....* *2 Corinthians 11:3 NASB*

[3460] The heart that is not "wholly given" to God tends *[is inclined]* to lean upon their "own" understanding in certain areas.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him {through the precious Blood and the power of His Word} to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}] ".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[3461] There are two ways to "bear another's burden":

Through a continual faith and entrance into the Father's divine *Rest [which allows His Love {Light, Grace} to flow]* OR to take things into one's own hands in a spirit of self-righteousness *[self-exaltive spirit {labour, duty, obligation}]*.

"If because of the sabbath [rest], you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [Ephesians 2:6]".... Isaiah 58:13-14a NASB

....*"Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends ".... John 15:13 NASB*

....*"Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB*

....*"Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]".... 1 Corinthians 13:5 The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"Pursue peace with all men, and the sanctification without which no one will see the*

Lord. See to it that no one comes short of the Grace of God; that no root of bitterness [unforgiveness, offense] springing up causes trouble, and by it many be defiled".... Hebrews 12:14-15 NASB

[3462] If one sets themselves to justify fear in ANY way then they shall SURELY remain bound by it.

...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

...."we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation

[3463] Those that adhere to sense knowledge and perception as their final authority continually speak words that align themselves with that which they perceive through their natural senses And, thus, they continually "say" what they have *[are experiencing {see, hear, think or feel}]*.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

Faith aligns itself with a revelation of My Will *[Word]* - and, thus, continually speaks words that affirm the Spiritual Reality of ALL and WHO that they are in Christ.

"affirm" - to state or assert positively; maintain as true; to express agreement with or commitment to;

...."Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right [in right order - in submission to the spirit] within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [out of his spirit, inner man - through revelation and trust in God]".... Habakkuk 2:4 NASB

...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB

*...."Therefore, holy brethren, partakers of a heavenly calling, consider Jesus, the Apostle and High Priest of **our confession**".... Hebrews 3:1 NASB*

...."Now faith is the assurance (the confirmation, the title deed) of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving

as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation

...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him {through the precious Blood and the power of His Word} to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[3464] Control - in any way, shape or form - is NOT of the Kingdom.

"control" - to exercise restraint or direction over; dominate; command; to regulate *[in this case, in a self-exaltive spirit - through pride or fear];*

...."Now the deeds of the flesh are evident, which are: immorality, impurity, sensuality, idolatry, sorcery, enmities, strife, jealousy, outbursts of anger, disputes, dissensions, factions, envying, drunkenness, carousing, and things like these, of which I forewarn you, just as I have forewarned you, that those who practice such things will not inherit the kingdom of God. But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control; against such things there is no law".... Galatians 5:19-23 NASB

[3465] In the "spirit" *[spiritual realm]*, seeing is hearing and hearing is seeing.

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3466] A "Kingdom" trust *[both in the Father and in others]* is established through "revelation" NEVER through sense knowledge and perception *[logic, reason etc.]*.

"established" - to make secure, stable or permanent; to initiate and cause to last; to clear from doubt *[in this case, that which has entered into one's heart {spirit} through an ongoing practice of fear, unbelief, unforgiveness etc.]*.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];*

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

...."O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

[3467] One's continual speaking of God's Word[s] out of their spirit [which is kept undefiled] will SURELY produce [unfold] a glorious future for them.

...."As it is written, I have made you the father of many nations. [He was appointed our father] in the sight of God in Whom he believed, Who gives life to the dead and speaks of the nonexistent things that [He has foretold and promised] as if they [already] existed".... Romans 4:17 The Amplified Translation

...."let the weak say, I am strong".... Joel 3:10 KJV

...."I am watching over My word to perform it".... Jeremiah 1:12b NASB

...."as the rain and the snow come down from heaven, and do not return there without watering the earth and making it bear and sprout, and furnishing seed to the sower and bread to the eater; **So will My word be** which goes forth from My [one's] mouth; It will not return to Me empty, without accomplishing what I desire, and without succeeding in the matter for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 NASB

[3468] One is "entitled" through faith in the "finished work" of the Lord Jesus Christ [through the continual accessing of God's Grace] - and not in ANY other way.

"entitled" - having a right or legitimate claim to something [in this case, ALL that one has been created to be, in Christ];

...."Therefore being justified [entitled] by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

...."Therefore let us [continually] draw near with confidence [a steadfast trust] to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace [divine empowerment and favor] to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:15-16 NASB

[3469] The "righteously motivated" [towards the Father and towards others] hate "falsehood". The unrighteously motivated are "tolerant" of it [falsehood, lies, darkness etc.].

"falsehood" - a statement that distorts or suppresses the truth, in order to deceive;

"tolerate" - to suffer to be, or to be done, without prohibition or hindrance; to allow or permit negatively, by not preventing; not to restrain; to put up with [*in this case, through compromise*];

"compromise" - settlement of a dispute by concessions on both or all sides [*in this case, at the expense of the absolute Truth of God's Word*];

"at the expense of" - to the detriment of;

....*"A righteous man/woman hates falsehood".... Proverbs 13:5a NASB*

....*"He put a new song in my mouth, a song of praise to our God; Many will see and fear and will trust in the LORD. How blessed is the man/woman who has made the LORD his/her trust, and has not turned to the proud, nor to those who lapse into falsehood".... Psalm 40:3-4 NASB*

....*"He who practices deceit shall not dwell within my house; He who speaks falsehood shall not maintain his position before me".... Psalm 101:7 NASB*

....*"You destroy those who speak falsehood; The LORD abhors the man of bloodshed and deceit....There is nothing reliable in what they say; Their inward part is destruction itself. Their throat is an open grave; They flatter with their tongue".... Psalm 5:6,9 NASB*

[3470] What is a true Christian? One that is found faithful to carry out the Father's Will [*Word {in the power of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace}*] on an ongoing basis - at all cost to themselves.

....*"Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends ".... John 15:13 NASB*

....*"the fruit [forces] of the [recreated] spirit are Love: joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness [meekness], self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB*

....*"Trust in the LORD and do good; Dwell in the land and cultivate faithfulness. Delight yourself in the LORD; And HE will [be enabled to] give you [a revelation of] the [true] desires of your heart [godly desires which have their source in Him]. Commit your way to the LORD, trust also in Him, and He will do it".... Psalm 37:3-5 NASB*

[3471] If one is not found exercising a continual faith in a "revelation" of the Father's Word/Will then it is certain that they will experience a degree of "hopelessness" in their life [*through unbelief, fear etc.*].

And, if this hopelessness is "maintained" to any degree it will SURELY open the door to such things as disheartenment and despair - as they, having allowed themselves to be "dragged down" to the "lower realm", remain bound there.

...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}] ".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

THEREFORE

...."we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal] ".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[3472] God's children are called to keep the Father's commandments from their heart [spirit]. For to attempt to do so any other way [mental ascension, mental assension etc.] is for them to be found leaning upon their "own" understanding - apart from a "revelation" of His Will [Word].

"mental ascension" - the reaching out ["up"] to understand the Word [Will] of God in one's "own" [soulish] strength and understanding [intellect];

"mental assension" - a "mental" [soulical] agreement with the Word [Will] of God in one's "own" [soulish] strength and understanding [intellect];

...."My son, do not forget my teaching [instruction], but let your heart keep my commandments".... Proverbs 3:1 NASB

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

[3473] Grace [the Father's divine Life and Presence] "displaces". In other words, the "reception" [appropriation] of God's Grace into one's inner being [spirit] will "displace" all that is apart from Him, therein.

"displace" - to take the place of; replace; supplant; the displacing in space of one mass by another [in this case, the Glory {Love} of God {the Light and Power of God's Word} displacing all that which had been established by the Enemy {in darkness}];

For the ongoing reception of the Grace of God into one's inner being [spirit] will SURELY produce a river [torrents] of Life, Light, Love and Wisdom that will "flood" the soul [mind, will, emotions] and "quicken" the physical body [manifesting in divine healing and health].

...."He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the

Scripture has said, From his innermost being [spirit] shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation

...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [a revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS [displaces] every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation

...."the love [Wisdom, Truth, Grace] of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love] who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB

THEREFORE

...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

THEREFORE

...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him {through the precious Blood and the power of His Word} to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[3474] "Entrance into" the Father's divine rest [abiding in "the place called DONE"] in a matter [situation, circumstance] and the "entrance into" a perfect and steadfast trust in Him are one and the same.

"entrance into" - to participate in; engage in;

"the place called Done" - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

...."If because of the sabbath [rest], you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [Ephesians 2:6]".... Isaiah 58:13-14a NASB

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge and perception]. In all your

ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [through the continual accessing of His Grace], and He [the Spirit of Grace] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

[3475] The Father is the One Who is able to "fix" the "unfixable"!

"fix" - to make or become firm, stable, or secure; to repair; to restore [in this case, "divine restoration"]; to put in order;

...."Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh; is anything too difficult for Me?"....
Jeremiah 32:27 NASB

...."With people it [divine restoration] is impossible, but not with God; for all things are possible with God".... Mark 10:27 NASB

[3476] The spontaneous fruit of a "wilful unbelief" is an "unpersuadableness" that will SURELY keep one bound, in deep darkness.

"wilful" - of set purpose; self-determined; governed by the will without yielding [in this case, to the Word of God and the Holy Spirit]; obstinate; perverse; inflexible; stubborn; refractory;

"refractory" - obstinate in disobedience; resisting ordinary treatment; difficult of fusion [in this case, the fusion {assimilation} of divine Light into one's spirit];

...."So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation

...."the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB

...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [through revelation OR fear {darkness}] the mouth speaks [in faith or unbelief]".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

"established" - to make secure, stable or permanent; to initiate and cause to last; to clear from doubt;

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life][Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

...."So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation

...."the word they heard did not profit them, because it was not united by [with] faith in those who heard".... Hebrews 4:2 NASB

[3477] If one maintains a "victim-status" then it is certain that they shall remain a victim - a victim of their own pride, fear and unbelief, by choice.

"victimization" - the act or fact of blaming others for the hardships one encounters in life: that school of thought says that victimization is an attitude: you may have no control over what happens to you, but you can control what you do with it *[in this case, hold fast, in faith, to the absolute Truth of God's Word. Thus, allowing the revelation of the "Spiritual Reality" of who they are IN Christ enter into their spirit {inner man} - displacing the lies and actions {past and present} of the Enemy];*

"victor" - a person who has overcome *[past tense]* or defeated *[past tense]* an adversary; conqueror;

...."And the effect of righteousness *[one gaining a revelation of the spiritual reality that they are the righteousness of God in Christ]* will be peace *[internal and external]*, and the result of *[this revelation of their]* righteousness will be quietness and confident trust forever. My people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, in safe dwellings, and in quiet resting-places".... Isaiah 32:17-18 The Amplified Translation

...."You are from God, little children, and have overcome them *[the spirits of antichrist];* because greater is He *[the fullness of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, the Spirit of Truth, the Spirit of Love etc.]* Who is in you than he who is in the world".... 1 John 4:4 NASB

....*this is the victory that has overcome the world - our faith*".... 1 John 5:4 NASB

[3478] One's "security system" in the "natural" *[established through sense knowledge and perception]* is to exercise fear, unbelief *[mistrust]* and *[soulish]* control in order to establish, in their own thinking, a "safe environment".

All of this, in spite of the spiritual reality of the Father's Covenant protection *[and the promise of an ongoing "safe haven"]* to whosoever will simply believe *[trust in Him {His true Nature and Character} and in His Word]*.

"safe haven" - the place *[both spiritually and physically-locationally]* wherein the "deepest desires" of one's heart come to fruition *[are met]* in the safety of the Father's Presence;

...."Then they cried to the LORD in their trouble, and He brought them out of their distresses. He caused the storm to be still, So that the waves of the sea were hushed. Then they were glad because they were quiet, so He guided them to their desired haven *[harbor, place of refuge from the storm]*".... Psalms 107:28-30 NASB

...."He who dwells in the secret place of the Most High shall remain stable and fixed under the shadow of the Almighty [*Whose power no foe can withstand*]"..... Psalms 91:1 The Amplified Translation

...."In the reverent and worshipful fear of the Lord there is strong confidence [*trust*], and His children shall always have a place of refuge"..... Proverbs 14:26 The Amplified Translation

...."It is better to take refuge in the LORD than to trust in man"..... Psalm 118:8 NASB

...."How great is Your goodness, which You have stored up for those who fear [*revere*] You, which You have wrought for those who take refuge in You".... Psalms 31:18-20 NASB

[3479] One of the spontaneous fruit of "the golden river of Grace" that shall flow through the hearts [*spirit*] of the Father's faithful ones is holy Fire.

...."Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God has shone forth. May our God come and not keep silence; Fire devours before Him, and it is very tempestuous around Him".... Psalm 50:2-3 NASB

...."Therefore, since we receive a kingdom which cannot be shaken, let us show gratitude, by which we may offer to God an acceptable service with reverence and awe; for our God is a consuming fire".... Hebrews 12:28-29 NASB

...."In that day the Branch of the LORD will be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth will be the pride and the adornment of the survivors of Israel. It will come about that he who is left in Zion and remains in Jerusalem will be called holy - everyone who is recorded for life in Jerusalem. When the Lord has washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion and purged the bloodshed of Jerusalem from her midst, by the spirit of judgment and the spirit of burning, then the LORD will create over the whole area of Mount Zion and over her assemblies a cloud by day, even smoke, and the brightness of a flaming fire by night; for over all the glory will be a canopy. There will be a shelter to give shade from the heat by day, and refuge and protection from the storm and the rain".... Isaiah 4:2-6 NASB

[3480] If one partakes of the "ministries" that they choose in their "own" will and understanding then it is certain that the flow of the Father's Grace will SURELY be blocked [*hindered*].

And, thus, they will remain in a form of darkness [*deception*] until such a time as they hearken to the voice [*instruction, guidance*] of the Holy Spirit - leading them to those Kingdom-ministries that are necessary for them to enter into their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [*sense-knowledge and perception*]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him [*through the continual accessing of His Grace*], and He [*the Spirit of Grace*] will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs

3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

[3481] Abiding in "holy Fire" *[the very Person of God]* produces a "perfect clarity" in ALL things.

....*"Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

....*"Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God has shone forth. May our God come and not keep silence; Fire devours before Him, and it is very tempestuous around Him".... Psalm 50:2-3 NASB*

....*"Therefore, since we receive a kingdom which cannot be shaken, let us show gratitude, by which we may offer to God an acceptable service with reverence and awe; for our God is a consuming fire".... Hebrews 12:28-29 NASB*

[3482] Bitterness and Truth *[Love]* do not "mix" *[can never be part of one another]*.

....*"Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]".... 1 Corinthians 13:5 The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"Pursue peace with all men, and the sanctification without which no one will see the Lord. See to it that no one comes short of the Grace of God; that no root of bitterness [unforgiveness, offense] springing up causes trouble, and by it many be defiled".... Hebrews 12:14-15 NASB*

....*"we are no longer to be children, tossed here and there by waves and carried about by every wind of doctrine, by the trickery of men, by craftiness in deceitful scheming; but speaking the truth in love [obedience], we are to grow up in all aspects into Him who is the head, even Christ, from whom the whole body, being fitted and held together by what every joint supplies, according to the proper working of each individual part, causes the growth of the body for the building up of itself in love".... Ephesians 4:14-16 NASB*

[3483] It is of the utmost importance for every child of God to open their hearts wide to receive the empowering Grace of the Father's "divine Restoration" in their lives.

....*"rejoice, O sons/daughters of Zion, and be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for [your] vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. **Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten....** You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied and praise the name of the LORD your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you".... Joel 2:23-26 NASB*

....*"Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh; is anything too difficult for Me?"....*
Jeremiah 32:27 NASB

....*"With people it [divine restoration] is impossible, but not with God; for all things are possible with God"....* *Mark 10:27 NASB*

....*"As in the days when you came out from the land of Egypt, I will show you miracles"....*
Micah 7:15 NASB

....*"How great is Your goodness, which You have stored up for those who fear [reverence] You"....* *Psalms 31:19 NASB*

[3484] Pursue *[seek - and keep on seeking]* the hidden riches of the Father's great Love and Grace.

....*"this Grace [divine Ability] was given, to preach to the Gentiles the unfathomable riches of Christ, and to bring to light what is the administration of the mystery which for ages has been hidden in God who created all things"....* *Ephesians 3:8-9 NASB*

[3485] There is a time to speak and a time to be silent - in the face of even the greatest "storm". It is divine Wisdom to continually "differentiate" *[distinguish]* between the two.

....*"There is an appointed time for everything. And there is a time for every event under heaven:*

A time to give birth and a time to die; A time to plant and a time to uproot what is planted. A time to kill and a time to heal; A time to tear down and a time to build up. A time to weep and a time to laugh; A time to mourn and a time to dance. A time to throw stones and a time to gather stones; A time to embrace and a time to shun embracing. A time to search and a time to give up as lost; A time to keep and a time to throw away. A time to tear apart and a time to sew together; A time to be silent and a time to speak. A time to love and a time to hate; A time for war and a time for peace".... *Ecclesiastes 3:1-8 NASB*

[3486] An ongoing fear both produces and strengthens a "victim-mentality". An ongoing faith and trust in the Father *[and His Word]* both produces and strengthens an "overcomer-mentality".

....*"God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind"....* *2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

....*"You are from God, little children, and have overcome them [the spirits of antichrist]; because greater is He [the fullness of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, the Spirit of Truth, the Spirit of Love etc.] Who is in you than he who is in the world"....* *1 John 4:4 NASB*

....*this is the victory that has overcome the world - our faith"....* *1 John 5:4 NASB*

....*"And they overcame him because of the blood of the Lamb, and because of the Word of their testimony. And they did not love their soul [themselves] even until death".... Revelation 12:11 The Literal Translation*

[3487] Fear opens a "portal" *[open doorway]* to the curse *[ALL that the children of God have been redeemed from, in Christ]* while faith opens THE "portal" *[open doorway]* to the Father's Blessing *[the fullness of one's precious inheritance, in Christ]*.

"the "Blessing" - is the empowerment *[of the Word and the Holy Spirit]* to prosper, to succeed, to increase, to multiply, to excel, to rise above everything that attempts to hold one back or keep them down as they walk out the course that the Father prepared for them from before the foundations of the earth.

....*"The blessing of the Lord - it makes [truly] rich".... Proverbs 10:22 The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[3488] It is the unrighteous *[unwholesome]* words spoken out of the mouth that defile *[corrupt]* the spirit *[inner man]*.

It is the righteous words *[words spoken that are in perfect alignment with the Word of God]* that not only guard one's spirit but strengthens and infuses it with a continual flow of divine Light *[revelation]*.

"corrupted" - changed from a state of uprightness, correctness, truth, etc., to a worse state; abounding in errors; not genuine or correct;

"taint" - to imbue or impregnate with something extraneous, especially with something odious, noxious, or poisonous; hence, to corrupt; to infect; to poison;

...."*Do you not understand that everything that goes into the mouth passes into the stomach, and is eliminated? But the things that proceed out of the mouth come from the heart [spirit], and those defile the man. For out of the heart come evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, slanders. These are the things which defile the man*"....
Matthew 15:17-20 NASB

...."*Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]*".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

...."*My son, give attention to my words; Incline your ear to my sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; Keep them in the midst of your heart [spirit, inner man]. For they are life to those who find them and health to all their body. Watch over your heart [spirit, inner man] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom etc.}];".... Proverbs 4:20-23 NASB*

THEREFORE *[as part of the process of guarding of your heart {spirit} with ALL diligence]*

...."*Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you*"....
Proverbs 4:24 NASB

FOR

...."*out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [through revelation] the mouth speaks*".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

AND

...."*I tell you that every careless [idle, useless, non-faith producing] word that people speak, they shall give an accounting for it in the day of judgment. For by [in accordance with] your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned*".... Matthew 12:36-37 NASB

THEREFORE

...."*Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]*".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3489] The "proclamation" of God's Word is the "greatest form of resistance" against the Enemy

and his lying schemes.

"proclaim" - to announce or declare;

Latin: "proclamare" - to shout aloud [in this case, the Word {Will} of God from the heart {spirit, inner man}];

...."Submit...to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [continually {through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will}] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB

"submit" - to give over or yield to the power or authority of another;

...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

THE VISION OF THE ONE MILLION DOLLAR BANK ACCOUNT

VISION:

[3490] I saw a bank account with \$1,000,000 in it. The name on the account was "X." I heard "X" saying that they were "entitled" to withdraw money from their account BUT they were NOT

WILLING to follow the necessary procedures.

I also saw others who had "forgotten" or were ignorant of their PIN [*Personal Identification Number*]. They were expecting to be able to appropriate their finances without entering their PIN [*Personal Identification Number*] BUT No matter how much all of these ones "felt" they were entitled to something that already belonged to them they still were not able to access [*appropriate*] their finances.

The Father spoke to me and said:

The bank account with the million dollars in it is representative of the totality of one's precious inheritance [*Covenant*] in Christ.

The fact that they knew they had the money is representative of the spiritual reality that they, indeed, were aware to some degree that they had a precious inheritance which belonged to them.

The fact that, in their "own" thinking, they were "entitled" to it is correct BUT the fact that they sought to partake of that which was theirs APART from following the necessary procedures [*which in this case, called for the accessing of My Grace - through faith and trust in*

Me - and in My Word] made null and void their access to it.

The fact that they were unwilling to enter their PIN [*Personal IDENTIFICATION Number*] is representative of "self-entitlement" - which is a derivative of self-righteousness.

Those who had forgotten or were ignorant of the PIN are representative of the ones who have not given My Word and time in fellowship with Me in the "inner chamber" - preeminence.

The fact that they "felt" they were entitled is representative of the spiritual reality that they were bound to the realm of sense knowledge and perception - as their source of "understanding".

The PIN number is not only representative of the means of access [*the appropriation of Grace {divine Ability}, by faith*], it is also representative of one's own personal "Identification". In other words, the degree of "revelation" one has of their true Identity, in Christ.

The fact that they were not able to access their bank account is representative of the spiritual reality that one cannot access or appropriate the blessings of Heaven apart from a "revelation" - not only of the blessings but, also, the totality of who I have made them to be, in Christ.

....*"Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29*
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

FOR

....*"every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

JESUS

....*"And he [Jesus] marveled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages, TEACHING".... Mark 6:6 KJV*

[3491] In that time and in that place [*area*] I had no choice but to focus on "teaching" the people whose hearts had become hardened to only "sense knowledge and perception" because they did not have a heart for God [*the Truth*]. And, so, it is in this time with so many still "choosing" to remain bound to the "lower realm" - through fear and unbelief.

Truly I say to you, that, in this most glorious hour, as the absolute Truth begins to be taught [*revealed*] to the masses, the Spirit of wisdom and revelation [*Who shall manifest as holy Fire {a great Light}*] shall pierce the "religious darkness" on every front - and the hardness of heart that had held vast multitudes captive shall be "shattered".

"shatter" - to break at once into many pieces; to dash, burst, or part violently into fragments; to fall or crumble to pieces by any force applied *[in this case, the various forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]*;

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation....*

THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look [speak] not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[3492] Dipping "seven times" symbolizes the completion of obedience in any given matter or assignment.

"perfect obedience" - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

....*"So he [Naaman] went down and dipped himself seven times in the Jordan, according to the word of the man of God; and his flesh was restored like the flesh of a little child and he was clean".... 2 Kings 5:14 NASB*

"fling" - to throw, cast or hurl - especially with force or abandon;

....*"Do not, then, fling away your fearless trust, for it includes a glorious repayment for all. Yes, you have need of steadfast endurance so that you may perform [obey] the Will of God, and so receive the fulfillment of His Promise".... Hebrews 10:35-36 Arthur S. Way Translation*

[3493] Righteous words and actions "impart" Grace while unrighteous *[self-exaltive and self-serving actions]* words impart "disgrace" *[condemnation, shame, unworthiness]* - and indeed, in one way or another, work to present everything that God's children have been redeemed from *[in Christ]* as "real" *[still active in their life]*.

"disgrace" - the condition of being out of favor; loss of favor, regard, or respect; the state of being dishonored, or covered with shame; dishonor; shame; that which brings dishonor; cause of shame or reproach; great discredit; an act of unkindness; a disfavor; to do disfavor to; to bring reproach or shame upon; to dishonor; to treat or cover with ignominy; to lower in estimation; to treat discourteously; to upbraid; to revile;

synonym: to degrade; humble; humiliate; abase; disparage; defame; dishonor; debase.

...."Fear not, for you will NOT be put to shame; and do NOT feel humiliated, for you will NOT be disgraced; BUT you will forget [be no more "mindful" of {remember}] the shame of your youth".... Isaiah 54:4 NASB

...."Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

AND

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3494] One of the first and foremost tasks of the true Kingdom-ministries that the Father is establishing in this final hour of the Church age is to ensure [both individually and corporately] that those hearts He leads across their path receive "a continual impartation of His Grace" - a continual impartation of His Grace that will SURELY help lead and guide those they minister to into the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3495] The Father esteems greatly the "trustworthiness" of His faithful ones.

...."These will wage war against the Lamb, and the Lamb will overcome them, because He is Lord of lords and King of kings, and those who are with Him are the called and chosen and faithful [trustworthy]".... Revelation 17:14 NASB

...."Many a man/woman proclaims his/her own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man/woman?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB

...."O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

[3496] Fear-based [fear-motivated] words and actions are NEVER part of the solution [divine Answer] but, rather, ALWAYS remain part of [add to, perpetuate] the problem.

"perpetuate" - to cause to continue or prevail;

...."There is no fear in love "... 1 John 4:18 NASB

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who

indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[3497] The "revelation" of one's true Identity in Christ will "displace" that which does not conform to it within one, as they truly set themselves to give the Word of God preeminence - and, thus, are found continually guarding *[the revelation in]* their heart *[spirit, inner man]* with ALL diligence.

"displace" - to take the place of; replace; supplant; the displacing in space of one mass by another *[in this case, the Glory {Love} of God {the Light and Power of God's Word} displacing all that which had been established by the Enemy {in darkness}]*;

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

...."Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity] in Christ".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

FOR

...."every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

THEREFORE

...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

[3498] God's children should NEVER be overtaken by an "identity crisis"

"identity crisis" - a period or episode of psychological distress, when a person seeks a clearer sense of self and an acceptable role in society; confusion as to goals and priorities;

....*"Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29*
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

FOR

....*"every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

[3499] The danger of one falling into a spirit of self-righteousness [*a self-exaltive spirit*] is "amplified" as one gains more and more knowledge [*revelation*]. This is precisely why there is a command to continually guard one's heart [*spirit*] with ALL diligence.

....*"He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory; but He who is seeking the glory of the One who sent Him, He is true, and there is no unrighteousness in Him".... John 7:18 NASB*

....*"[mere {natural}] knowledge causes people to be puffed up (to bear themselves loftily and be proud), but [revelation - born of] love (affection and goodwill and benevolence) edifies and builds up and encourages one to grow [to his full stature {in Christ}]".... 1 Corinthians 8:1 The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

"diligence" - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"He [Jesus] began saying to His disciples first of all, 'Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy [self-righteousness]. But there is nothing covered up that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known'".... Luke 12:1a-2 NASB*

[3500] The difference between the Father's divine Restoration and restoration in the natural is that the Father's divine Restoration is totally supernatural - ordered by the Word of His Power on every front, and in ways that are FAR BEYOND the possibilities or conceptions of man.

Whereas, restoration in the natural is simply an "attempt" in one's own understanding and good intentions to fix that which has been broken or stolen - and, thus, it falls far, far, short of a true [*divine*] restoration - a divine restoration that is according to the Father's greatest Eternal purpose for them.

....*"Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh; is anything too difficult for Me?".... Jeremiah 32:27 NASB*

...."With people it [*divine restoration*] is impossible, but not with God; for all things are possible with God".... Mark 10:27 NASB

...."As in the days when you came out from the land of Egypt, I will show you miracles".... Micah 7:15 NASB
